GOVERNMENT OF INDIA.

ARMY DEPARTMENT.

ROYAL AIR FORCE INSTRUCTIONS (INDIA)

Issued during the quarter ending 31st March 1920.

Nos. 1—38 (inclusive) of 1920 with Index.



DELHI
SUPERINTENDENT GOVERNMENT PRINTING, INDIA

ROYAL AIR FORCE INSTRUCTION (INDIA) 1920.

20th January.

1. Introduction of "Royal Air Force Instructions (India)."

In Army Department Notification No 36, dated the 2nd January 1920, the Government of India have decided that, with effect from the 1st January 1920, the orders of the Right Honourable the Secretary of State for India or of the Governor General in Council, of general importance affecting the Royal Air Force in India, shall be conveyed directly to all concerned by "Royal Air Force Instructions (India)" published serially when necessary, and distributed from the Government Press in accordance with a distribution list of requirements

2 Army Department letters will, in future, be restricted to cases of individual application or to matters of a confidential nature

3 "Royal Air Force Instructions (India)" are published on separate sheets in order that they may be conveniently attached to files A bound copy of all the orders to which an index will be attached, will be distributed quarterly

4 As the Instructions are despatched direct to all authorities concerned, including Controllers of Military Accounts, only the number and date of an Instruction need be quoted in correspondence with reference to the subject

[A D 17363 / E II]

2. Reproduction of Army Instructions (India) which are of special application to the Royal Air Force in India.

[illegible] 18
and [illegible] ce
in I [illegible]

No 46 of 1918

Despatch of "Clear the Line" telegrams by officers of the Royal Flying Corps.

Flying Officers of the Royal Flying Corps in India have been authorized to send "Clear the line" telegrams, as stated below, when engaged in cross country flying duties —

(a) on departure,
(b) in cases of forced landings in transit,
(c) on arrival

In the case of arrivals, "Clear the line" telegrams should be used only when the machines do not arrive up to scheduled time; otherwise "Express" telegrams should be despatched.

No. 92 of 1918.

Procedure to be followed in the preparation of pension claims.

It has been decided that the procedure detailed in the instructions contained in I. A. F. A.-366 shall be followed in the preparation and disposal of ordinary family pension claims not arising out of the war.

2. The pension certificate (I. A. F. A.-373) will be prepared by the Controller of Military Accounts concerned and forwarded to the pensioner by registered post in the case of ordinary and invalid pensions as well as in the case of wound and injury pensions, whether arising out of the war or not.

No. 117 of 1918.

Road journeys in India of officers granted leave from overseas forces.

In partial modification of the orders contained in the second clause of paragraph 2 of Army Department letter No. 5417, dated the 17th April 1917 (*vide* paragraph 2 of India Army Order [illegible]

[illegible]

from Government on the production of a no-warrant certificate from the embarkation officer at the port of disembarkation.

Government accept no liability for any expenditure over and above that which would have been incurred had the officer travelled on warrant.

No. 129 of 1918

Decision that injury gratuities or pensions are inadmissible in cases of disability wholly attributable to illness, even though contracted or aggravated on field service and resulting in permanent unfitness for military duty.

[illegible] grant of [illegible] wholly [illegible] Warrant [illegible] gratuities [illegible] ies, even though the illness was contracted on or aggravated by field service resulted in permanent unfitness for military duty.

No 187 of 1918

Decision that, in the case of a journey performed partly by rail and partly by road, the rail journey may be completed by warrant and the road journey by travelling allowance

It is notified that paragraph 35 VI, Army Regulations, India, Volume X has been reconstructed as shown below —

All other inspecting officers will ordinarily travel on warrant when moving on inspection duty, but may, at their option, draw travelling allowance for any such journey

In the case of a journey performed partly by rail and partly by road, the whole journey may be completed either by warrant or by travelling allowance or the rail journey by warrant and the road journey by travelling allowance at the option of the officer concerned

The officers mentioned in clause V above, for whom reserved accommodation is admissible under rule when travelling by rail, may also draw travelling allowance by road if they so desire but in that case they will be restricted to the road allowance admissible under paragraph 29 '

No 204 of 1918

Reckoning of field service for the purpose of the grant of disability pensions.

It has been decided that field service for the purpose of the grant of disability pensions under the provisions of paragraph 1031 A Army Regulations India, Volume I counts from the date of embarkation to the date of disembarkation, both days inclusive

No 380 of 1918

Free passage for attending instructional courses and examinations

The passage concession authorised in Army Regulations India, Volume X, paragraph 50 (*a*), is admissible to all individuals attending authorised courses of instruction or examinations in professional subjects and languages, whether *voluntary* or *obligatory*, provided that in the case of voluntary examinations, etc they are detailed or permitted by competent authority to attend them

No 469 of 1918

(As subsequently amended by Army Instructions (India) Nos 1163, 1176 of 1918 and No 788 of 1919)

Scale of technical furniture to be issued to the Royal Air Force in India.

It has been decided that technical furniture shall be issued to the Royal Air Force in India on the scale shown in the Appendix to this Instruction

2 The expenditure is debitable to the Military Works Grant for ordinary demands

3 Standard plans of technical furniture for the Royal Air Force in India have been approved and will be issued to all concerned by the Director-General of Military Works

APPENDIX.

Scale of technical furniture for the Royal Air Force in India

Item	Articles	Scale for		
		A squadron comprising Head quarters and 3 flights of Royal Air Force	A flight of Royal Air Force	Aircraft Park.
1	Almirahs, large	6	2	1
2	Aeroplane engine stands	8	2	12
3	Benches (for carpenters)	4	1	10
4	„ (for fitters and copper smiths)	8	2	28
5	„ (for riggers)	4	1	8
6	„ (for sailmakers)	1	..	3
7	Bins, portable, type "A" (for stores)	16	4	16
8	„ „ type "B" (for stores)	16	4	16
9	Boxes, partitioned (for tally cards F P)	1		1
10	„ „ (for tally cards I P)	1	—	1
11	„ „ (for filing A F B 108)	1	..	1
12	Cabinet (for filing A F B 43)	1	...	1
13	„ (for drawings)	1	...	1
14	„ (for filing indents)	1	.	2
15	Safes wooden, with shelves, lock and keys (for aeroplane instruments)	1	.	1
16	Steps and platforms for riggers and fitters	8	2	12
17	Trestles (for riggers)	8	2	12
18	„ (for sailmakers and carpenters)	8	2	12
19	„ wing tip	8	2	12
20	„ tail	18	6	12
21	„ undercarriage	18	6	12
22	„ (for sailmakers)	8	2	12

No. 483 of 1918

Pay and allowances of officers of other arms posted to the Royal Air Force in India.

It has been decided that an officer of another arm of the service posted to the Royal Air Force and performing the duties of a Royal Air Force officer will receive pay and allowances in accordance with the ordinary rules for officers of the Royal Air Force in India

No 497 of 1918

Royal Air Force Pay of Park Commander employed in India.

It has been decided that the pay of a Park Commander, Royal Air Force, employed in India, shall be Rs 1,045 per mensem consolidated, inclusive of exchange compensation allowance A command allowance of Rs 100 per mensem will be admissible to the officer actually in command

No 835 of 1918

Royal Air Force Pay during absence from duty consequent on flying accidents in India.

It has been decided that, during the war, an officer of the Royal Air Force serving in India, whether a pilot or an observer, shall, for the period of leave granted in respect of a disability sustained owing to (i) an accident while flying and due to the working or management of the aeroplane or balloon, (ii) damage to the aeroplane or balloon by gunfire, or (iii) collision in the air, receive for the first three months of such leave the full pay of which he was in receipt before being struck off duty, and thereafter the rate of pay ordinarily admissible on sick leave under British or Indian regulations, as the case may be

2 These orders will have effect from the 19th January 1917

No 836 of 1918

Royal Air Force. Pay and allowances of officers under elementary instruction

It has been decided that an officer selected for elementary instruction in flying duties with a view to qualifying as a flying officer, Royal Air Force, shall receive the emoluments of which he was previously in receipt, and shall, in addition, receive flying pay continuously at Rs 3 a day during the period spent on elementary training

2 Officers who at the time of their selection are holding appointments on the Staff will revert to regimental rates of pay on vacating their appointments

3 The daily rate of flying pay at Rs 3 will only be admissible while an officer is undergoing instruction in actual flying duties and not when undergoing instruction at schools where flying is not carried out

No 1074 of 1918

Procedure for the recovery of expenditure incurred on the upkeep of bicycles

It has been decided that the allowance for the upkeep of bicycles will be recovered on contingent bills as expenditure is incurred up to the limit of Rs 20 for each machine per annum

2 The allowance will not be paid in a lump sum either in advance or arrears

No 1081 of 1918

Abolition of clothing allowances for the Army in India, British and Indian, and public followers, and the substitution of free issues in kind

Commencing with effect from 1st October 1918, and for the remaining period of the war, or until further orders all clothing and kit allowances for the army in India, British and Indian, and public followers, except those mentioned in paragraph 7, will be suspended Thereafter the necessary renewals of clothing will be effected by issues in kind in exchange for unserviceable articles

2 The scales to be maintained are published in the Appendices to this Instruction, together with rules governing the issue of renewals

3 On the date mentioned above the soldier must be in possession of all articles of clothing and necessaries in a fully serviceable condition according to the scales previously sanctioned and for the upkeep of which he has hitherto drawn clothing allowance Any deficiencies will be made good at his own expense, and thereafter all his clothing and necessaries will be treated as public property, to be renewed or replaced according to the rules hereinafter laid down

4 Any articles in excess of these scales will be withdrawn and where such excess is clearly the property of the soldier compensation at an assessed rate will be credited to his accounts, when this has been done clothing accounts of Indian troops and followers will be closed and the debit and credit balances held in suspense until further orders or until a man becomes non-effective In the latter event the clothing accounts will be

adjusted in accordance with the rules in Army Regulations, India, Volume XI A form with the necessary instructions for assessing compensation will be issued in due course

5 Articles in the attached scales which have not hitherto been included in the scale on which men have been clothed will be issued free to complete the kit to the new scale The following articles of equipment for Indian troops which are not included in these scales should pending their inclusion in Army Tables, be drawn free under the various authorities under which they are at present admissible —

Belts Sam Browne for Indian officers
Cooking pots
Emergency ration tins
Waterbottles

6 To meet the cost of washing and haircutting, an allowance of 6 annas per week will be drawn for British soldiers with effect from the 1st October 1918

7 The following categories are excluded from the operations of this Instruction —

(*a*) Silladar units
(*b*) Bands and Body Guards of the Viceroy and Governors
(*c*) Indian officers (other than those included in Tables III, IV VI and VIII), and sub assistant surgeons of the Indian Subordinate Medical Department, who are at present in receipt of clothing allowances
(*d*) Nepalese Contingent
(*e*) Veterinary assistants of the Indian Subordinate Veterinary Corps, who may elect to come under Army Instruction (India) No 511 of 1918
(*f*) Warrant and non commissioned officers and men on consolidated pay or pay which includes clothing allowance
(*g*) Menials employed in Indian troops' war hospitals
(*h*) Indian Defence Force (British)

APPENDICES

RULES GOVERNING THE ISSUE OF RENEWALS OF CLOTHING DURING THE PERIOD OF THE WAR

Clothing and necessaries will be replaced free when found to be unfit for further use owing to fair wear and tear

No condemned article of clothing or necessaries will be retained by the soldier and no replacement or renewal will be made *free* except in exchange for the condemned article

2 In the case of articles lost, made away with, or rendered unserviceable through neglect, the value at the time of loss will be assessed regimentally and charged against the soldier In no such case will less than one fourth of the new value be charged unless it is established by evidence that the actual value (which will then be charged) is less

3 Articles considered to be unserviceable will be brought before a station Board of Survey when they will be carefully examined, and if found to be thoroughly unserviceable and past repair, will be condemned

4 In exceptional circumstances, when the assembly of a Board
lly
by

5 For the purpose of detecting extravagance, quarterly returns showing the issues of certain items (to be selected by the General Officer Commanding Division or Independent Brigade) will be submitted by the unit, through the usual channel to the General Officer Commanding concerned, who will compare the wastage of one unit against another, taking into consideration the conditions of wear and tear and the normal period of wear of each garment

6 Articles which have been condemned as in paragraph 3 will be returned to the Clothing Depot or disposed of under instruction

7

Regulat

with the

for fitting clothing will be allowed on account of only those garment that have undergone actual alteration The rates for making, fitting and altering clothing will be as at present allowed under rule These rates will not be charged when the work is done by specially enlisted darzies

8 In place of the foreign service kit allowance special North-West Frontier kit money and clothing allowances and special local clothing allowances, author

Volume XI, paragraphs 162

issued since the commence

issues of clothing authorised in Army Department letter No 732-3 (Q M G-6), dated 24th April 1914, for troops (British and Indian) and followers serving in Baluchistan, General Officers Commanding are empowered to issue, at their discretion on the recommendation of the local medical authority, such articles of field service clothing (*vide* War Establishments, India Table VIII) as are considered necessary (summer or winter), for the troops and followers under their command

---

TEMPORARY WAR SCALES OF CLOTHING

CONTENTS

BRITISH TROOPS.

INDIAN TROOPS.

FOLLOWERS

TABLE I.

Temporary War Scale of Clothing and Necessaries for British Troops serving in India

1	2	3	4	5
Articles	Mounted Services including all men of Field and Heavy Batteries, and mounted men of Mountain Artillery	Dismounted Services except Kilted Regiments	Kilted Regiments	Remarks
Clothing				*Royal Air Force, Mechanical Transport Companies, Motor Ambulance Convoys, Motor Machine Gun Batteries, and Armoured Motor Batteries*
Apron, kilt	..	.	1(a)	
Badges, arm	(b)			
Blanket (nn)	1	1	1	Drivers of vehicles with internal combustion engines will receive the following additional articles:—
Boots, ankle . pairs	2	2	2(cc)	
Buttons, sets of 9	1	1	1	
Cap, forage (I P)	1	1(d)		
„ „ railway pattern	.	1(e)	.	Coat, waterproof . 1(y)
„ glengary		1(f)	1(b)	Drawers, warm pairs 2(y) Gaiters, leather pair 1 (rr)(y) Gloves, leather pair . 1(y) Goggles, pair . 1(y) Waistcoat leather (z)1(y)
Carpet (nn)	1	1	1	Men of the Royal Air Force will receive clothing as per column 3, substituting a cap, field, for the cap forage (I P), and will wear embroidered instead of metal titles
Covers, greatcoat	1(l)			
„ „ per two men	...	1(n)	..	
Cover, helmet		2(g)	.	
Drawers, calico . pairs	.	2(f)	2	
„ cotton . „	2	2(h)		

(a) Also pipers of H L I
(b) As authorised in Army Regulations, India Volume XI, Appendix IX
[illegible]
Royal Air Force.
(h) Men of M M G Batteries, other than drivers and motor cyclists

TABLE I—*contd.*

1	2	3	4.	5
Articles	Mounted services including all men of Field and Heavy Batteries, and mounted men of Mountain Artillery	Dismounted Services except Kilted Regiments	Kilted Regiments	REMARKS
Clothing—contd				*Motor Cyclists*
Dungaree . suit	...	2(*i*)		Motor cyclists will be clothed to the scale for dismounted men, substituting a coat, warm, troops, for a greatcoat, and will receive the following additional articles —
Frock, drill, khaki (*j*)	3	3	3	
Gloves, chamois, leather . pairs	..	(*k*)	.	Drawers, warm . pairs 2 Gloves, motor cyclists pair 1 Goggles . „ 1 Gaiters leather . „ 1(*rr*)
Greatcoat—				
Mounted (*j*)	1(*l*)	1(*oo*)		Jacket, waterproof 1
Dismounted (*j*) .	1(*m*)	1 (*pp*)	1	Leggings, water proof pair 1
Greatcoat, straps for	2(*n*)	2(*n*)		*Men from Territorial units employed as Instructors for Indian drivers of armoured cars allotted to Frontier Brigades*
Hat pith	1(*o*)	1(*o*)	1(*o*)	An issue of the following articles will be admissible—
Helmet, khaki, complete	1	1	1	Coat water roof 1

of British General or Stationary Hospitals, and Compounders of the R A M C, issues will be mad to men who are required to remain on the plains during the hot weather

TABLE I—*contd.*

1	2	3	4	5
—	Mounted services including all men of Field and Heavy Batteries, and mounted men of Mountain Artillery	Dismounted Services except Kilted Regiments	Kilted Regiments	
Articles.				REMARKS
Clothing—contd				Drawers warm, prs. . 2
Hooks, waist .	..	2(*p*)	2	Gloves, leather ,, . 1
Jacket, service dress (*j*) . .	1(*aa*)	1(*aa*)	1(*aa*)	Waistcoat, leather . 1
Kilt . . .	...	...	1(*a*)	On return of the men to their own units, the articles will be returned to the Army Clothing Department
Pantaloons, cord, khaki . pairs	2	2(*q*)	...	*M. T Training School, Rawalpindi.* Clothing in possession of men will be completed to scale for M T Coys. When men leave the school articles special to M T. will be withdrawn, the articles being retained on charge for re-issue *Men from Regular, Territorial, and Garrison Units, temporarily employed with M T. Coys* A free issue of special articles needed to complete their kits to the scale for M T Coys. will be admissible, except caps, forage, railway pattern and gaiters, leather On return of men to their own units, the special articles will be returned to store
Putties . . pair	1	1(*pp*)	1	
Puttie tops, leather ,,	1(*r*)		.	

(*p*) Except army schoolmasters and M M G. Batteries

(*q*) [illegible] ...nal Signal Coys and ...d Also drivers and ...Armoured Motor Bat... latter. Also author... attached to British

TABLE I—*contd*

1	2	3	4	5
Articles	Mounted services including all men of Field and Heavy Batteries and mounted men of Mountain Artillery	Dismounted Services except Kilted Regiments	Kilted Regiments	REMARKS
Clothing—concld.				
Sash . .	..	1(gg)	1(gg)	*Men sent to this country temporarily and whose units are not on the Indian Establishment*
Shoes, canvas pair	...	1(u)	..	
Shoes, Highland . „		..	2(a) (dd)	
Spats, khaki „	.		1	In lieu of the ordinary scale the kits of these men will, on arrival, be completed to the field service scale as the officer commanding may consider necessary A free issue of the following articles will be admissible at the discretion of the officer commanding — 1 service dress suit, 1 button, brass 1 brush brass, 1 towel, 1 brush, blacking, 1 brush, polishing, 1 bag kit universal, 1 brush, clothes
Spine pad . .	1(v)	1(v)	1(v)	
Spurs, jack . pair	1(l)	1(s)		
Spurs jack straps with steel studs for . sets	1(l)			
Spurs, jack extra upper straps for „	1(w)	.	...	
Sunshade, khaki, for helmet .	1(v)	1(v)	1(v)	
Trousers drill khaki pairs	2	3(x)	3	
Trousers service dress . . „	1(aa)	1(aa)	1(aa)	

[illegible] l at the discretion [illegible] G. and Armoured [illegible] the hot weather, [illegible] nditions provided [illegible] lrivers and motor [illegible]

TABLE I—*contd*

Articles	Per Aeroplane Squadron — For each pilot or observer	Per Aeroplane Squadron — For N C Os and men training as observers or aerial gunners	Remarks
Extra articles for pilots and observers of Royal Air Force			*Military Medical Pupils* The following special scale of clothing will be maintained (pattern as for warrant officers) :— Blanket . . 1; Boots, ankle . pair 1; Buttons, sets of 9 . 2; Cap . . . 1; Carpet . . . 1; Collars, khaki . 3; Helmet, khaki complete . . 1; Frock, drill khaki . 3; Great coat, dismounted . . 1(*t*); Jacket, service dress (*aa*) . 1; Ties khaki . 3; Trousers, drill, khaki pairs 3; Trousers, service dress, pairs (*aa*) 1
Boots, knee, R. A F. . pairs	1	6	
Caps, fur lined	1	6	
Gauntlets (observers only) pairs	1	6	
Gauntlets (pilots only) . . . "	1		
Goggles, mask, leather R A F with out glasses (for winter use) . "	1	6	
Goggles, R A F without glasses (for summer use) "	1	6	*Divisional Signal Coys and Wireless Signal squadrons* Such of the men as are drawn from dismounted units and who are required to be mounted will, during the period of their probation, receive the following articles —
Glasses, triplex, for goggles, light tinted for pilots, dark tinted for observers . . "	1	6	Boots (Highlanders only if not in possession) 1 pair; Drawers, cotton 2 pairs; Pantaloons, cord, khaki . 2 pairs; Spurs, with straps and spur rests 1 pair } each
Glasses, triplex, non tinted (in case) . "	1	6	
Helmets, aviation .	1	6	
Jackets, leather .	1	6	
Overshoes, gaitered pairs	1	6	

(*v*) Also for men of Armoured Motor Batteries under training as drivers

(*z*) Issues to other men (excluding Motor Cyclists) of M T Coys and M A Convoys will be made where necessary In the case of A M Batteries the issue will not be admissible at Bombay, Secunderabad and Lucknow

TABLE I—*contd*

1	2	3	4	5
Articles	Mounted Services including all men of Field and Heavy Batteries, and mounted men of Mountain Artillery	Dismounted Services except Kilted regiments.	Kilted Regiments (including pipers of H L I)	REMARKS
Necessaries				
Badge, cap (ee)	1	1	1	
Bag kit, universal	1	1(kk)	1	
Bag stable	1			
Blacking, tin (ii)	1	1(kk)	1	
Braces . pair	1	1	1	*Defence Light Sections, Sappers and Miners*
Brass Button .	1	1(hh)(kk)	1	
Brush, blacking (ii)	1	1	1	
„ brass	1	1(hh)(kk)	1	Suits, canvas (frock and trousers) are admissible on the undermentioned scale for use of men when on duty in engine rooms —
„ clothes	1	1	1	
„ hair	1	1	1	
polishing (ii)	1	1	1	
„ shaving	1	1	1	
„ tooth	1	1	1	
Comb, hair .	1	1	1	*Port* — *Scale of suits*
Disc, identity, No 1 green, with cords	1	1 (kk)	1	Karachi . 8 Bombay 16 Calcutta . 12 Rangoon . 16
Disc, identity, No 2, red	1	1(kk)	1	
Drawers cotton pairs	.	2(ff)	..	
Dubbing, tin	1	1(kk)	1	
Fork	1	1(kk)	1	
Garters and rosettes pair	.		1	
Holdall . .	1	1(kk)	1	
Hosetops . pair	...	..	1	
Housewives .	1	1	1	

(ee) As approved for the unit
(ff) Army schoolmasters only
(gg) Not for men of R A, M. M G Batteries and drivers and motor cyclists of M T Coys, and M A Convoys
(hh) Except rifle regts
(ii) Except mountain artillery
(jj) R A artificers of A O C, R E, and M M. G Batteries only

TABLE I—*concld.*

1	2	3	4	5
Articles	Mounted Services including all men of Field and Heavy *Batteries, and mounted men* of Mountain Artillery	Dismounted Services except *Kilted Regiments*	Kilted Regiments (*including* Pipers of H L I)	REMARKS
Necessaries—concld				
Jersey	1	1 (*kk*)	1	
Knife, clasp, with lanyard	1	1 (*jj*)	.	
Knife, table	1	1 (*kk*)	1	
Laces, boot . pair	1	1 (*kk*)	1	
Mitts worsted „	...	1 (*gg*)	1	
Razor and case	1	1	1	
Rubber, horse	1	.	.	
Shirts, flannel (*mm*)	3	3	3	
Socks, worsted . pairs	3	3	3	
Sponge, pipeclay	1	1 (*kk*)	1	
Spoon	1	1 (*kk*)	1	
Titles, metal, for *shoulder, straps* pairs (*ee*)	2	2 (*kk*)	2	
Towels	2	2 (*ll*)	2	

(*kk*) Not for army schoolmasters
(*ll*) 4 for army schoolmasters

accommoda-
...ns India,

TABLE II.

Temporary War Scale of Clothing to be maintained by Soldiers on the Unattached List (except Departmental Warrant Officers).

1	2	3	4	5	6
Articles	Supply and Transport Corps (except those of Column 5), soldiers employed on Grass Farms, in the Army Remount Department, in Station Veterinary Hospitals and Cavalry Schools	Others	Instructors of physical training borne on the non-departmental section of the Unattached List	Civilians, volunteers and retired soldiers enlisted or re-enlisted in the Supply and Transport Corps	Remarks
Clothing					*British soldiers attached to the Supply and Transport Corps*
Blanket (e)	1	1	1	1	
Boots ankle, mounted Prs	1	1	2	2	
Buttons sets of 9	1	1	1	1	The following additional articles will be issued on joining the Corps if not already in possession —
Cap forage with badge and khaki cover	1	1	1	1	
Carpet (e)	1	1	1	1	
Drawers cotton Prs	2	..	..	2	
Frock, drill, khaki, (a)	2	2	3	2	Coats, warm, troops (d) 1
Gaiters, leather Prs	1	...	..	1	
Greatcoat, drab, mounted (a)	1	..	.	1(c)	Chevrons, worsted, 3 bar, sets 2
Greatcoat, drab dismounted (a)	..	1	1	.	Drawers, cotton, prs 2
Helmet, khaki, complete	1	1	1	1	Gaiters, leather, pr 1
Hooks, waist	...	..	2	...	
Jacket, service dress	1(b)	1(b)	1(b)	1(b)	Knife, clasp with lanyard 1
Pantaloons cord, khaki Prs	1	...	.	1	Pantaloons cord, khaki, pr. 1
Putties ,,		1	1	...	Spurs, jack, pr 1
Sash	...	..	1	..	,, ,, straps with steel studs for pr. 1
Spurs, hunting (or dark) complete Prs	[illegible]			1	

20 Jany.

TABLE II—*concld.*

1	2	3	4	5	6
Articles	Supply and Transport Corps (except those of Column 5), soldiers employed on Grass Farms in the Army Remount Department, in Station Veterinary Hospitals and Cavalry Schools	Others	Instructors of physical training borne on the non departmental section of the Unattached List	Civilians, volunteers and retired soldiers enlisted or re-enlisted in the Supply and Transport Corps	REMARKS
Clothing—concld					
Trousers, drill, khaki . Prs	.	2	3	..	*Soldiers on the U L. not receiving free issues from Government*
Trousers, service dress . . „	1(*b*)	1(*b*)	1(*b*)	1(*b*)	
Necessaries					
Bag, kit, universal	1	1	1	1	These men will maintain such of the articles of clothing detailed in this table as may be considered necessary by the head of their department
Blacking tin .	1	1	1	1	
Braces . Pr	1	1	1	1	
Brass, button	1	1	1	1	
Brush, blacking	-	1	1	1	
„ brass	1	1	1	1	
„ clothes	1	1	1	1	
„ hair	1	1	1	1	
„ polishing	1	1	1	1	
„ shaving .	1	1	1	1	
„ tooth .	1	1	1	1	
Comb, hair	1	1	1	1	
Disc, identity, No 1, green, with cords .	1	1	1	1	
Disc, identity, No 2, red .	1	1	1	1	
Dubbing tin .	1	1	1	1	
Fork .	1	1	1	1	
Holdall	1	1	1	1	
Housewives .	1	1	1	1	
Jersey	1	1	1	1	
Knife, clasp, with lanyard .	1		.	1	
Knife, table	1	1	1	1	
Laces boot . Pr	1	1	1	1	
Mitts, worsted „	..	1	1		
Razor, and case .	1	1	1	1	
Shirts, flannel .	3	3	3	3	
Socks, worsted Prs	3	3	3	3	
Sponge, pipeclay .	1	1	1	1	
Spoon .	1	1	1	1	
Titles, metal for shoulder straps .	2	2	2	2	
Towels .	2	2	3	1	

TABLE III.

Scale of clothing and necessaries for all Indian ranks of units of the various arms of the Indian Army.

Articles	Mounted men	Dismounted men.	REMARKS
CLOTHING			
Badges, good conduct . Set	1	1	As entitled
Badges of rank (Indian officers only) . "	1	1	As authorised under Army Regulations India, Volume VII, paragraph II
Blanket .	1	1	Extra issue blankets will be supplied under the conditions prescribed in Army Regulations, India Volume II, paragraphs 451 to 451 H, except that families of the men will not be entitled to issues thereunder.
Blouse, frock or kurta, khaki drill .	2	2	Blouse for Infantry, frock for dismounted artillery, sappers and miners, Gurkhas, Garhwalis, Kumaonis, 70th Burma Rifles and Bengalis, kurta for cavalry and mounted Indian combatants of Royal Horse Artillery, Royal Field Artillery and heavy batteries, Royal Garrison Artillery
Boots ankle . Prs	2	2	Coast defence establishments and bullock drivers of heavy batteries Royal Garrison Artillery, one pair only
Buttons Set	1	1	
Chains, shoulder Prs	1	..	Cavalry only
Chevrons and badges of rank (non commissioned officers only) Set	1	1	As authorised under Army Regulations, India, Volume XI, Appendix XIV
Greatcoats . .	1	1	
Haversacks .	1	1	
Hooks, waist . Prs	...	1	Infantry, sappers and miners, and Gurkhas and Garhwalis only
Knickerbockers, trousers, or shorts, khaki drill . . Prs	..	2	Trousers for Gurkhas, Garhwalis, Kumaonis, 70th Burma Rifles, Bengalis, and 2nd Sappers and Miners (excluding No. 15 Burma Company) Knickerbockers for all others Shorts for recruits during their training only.
Kullah, khaki or rag (as worn) .	1	1	Only where the pugri is worn

TABLE III—*concld*

Articles	Mounted men	Dismounted men	Remarks
Puggri, khaki, or hat, pith	1	1	Hat, pith, 70th Burma Rifles only
Puggri fringe	1	1	Only where the puggri is worn
Pantaloons, khaki cord Prs	1	1	Mounted Indian combatants of Royal Horse Artillery, Royal Field Artillery and heavy batteries Royal Garrison Artillery one pair of pantaloons, khaki cord and one pair of breeches, Jodhpur, khaki drill
Putties „	1	1	
Spurs, jack, complete, with straps „			
NECESSARIES.			
Badges, regimental Set	1	1	Where worn
Bag kit, universal	1	1	
Blacking Tin	1	1	
Brasses, button	1	1	
Braces Prs	1	..	
Brushes, boot	1	1	
„ brass	1	1	
„ clothes	1	1	
Discs, identity, with cord	2	2	
Dhurrie	1	1	
Dubbing Tin	1	1	
Jerseys	1	1	
Laces, boot Prs	1	1	
Pads, shoulder, khaki	.	2	All except dismounted artillery
Sashes	..	1	For havildars and those above that rank in Infantry dressed in scarlet only
Shirts, cotton, khaki	2	2	Badges for skill at arms, etc.,—see Army Regulations, India, Volume XI, Appendix IV
Socks	2	2	Waterproof clothing—see Army Regulations, India, Volume XI, paragraph 159
Titles shoulder Prs	1	1	Magazine clothing for sappers and miners—see Army Regulations, India, Volume XI, paragraph 161
Towels, hand „	1	1	

N B.—Dismounted men required to be trained in mounted duties will receive two pairs of pantaloons, khaki cord, in lieu of two pairs of knickerbockers, or trousers, khaki drill. One pair of spurs jack, complete, per man for such men, will be kept on charge of the units concerned

The scales of clothing included in the foregoing table are substituted foi those it pie ent sanctioned in the orders quoted below.

No	Particulars	Authority
I	Sepoys of all arms of the Indian Army enlisted before 1st October 1917	Army Department letter No H 1218, dated 16th February 1916 (India Army Order No 184 of 1916, as amended by India Army Orders No 739 of 1916 and No 166 of 1917)
II	Recruits of all arms of the Indian Army enlisted on or after 1st October 1917	Army Department letter No 34078 1 (Q M G S A.), dated 21st September 1917 (India Army Order No 1190 of 1917, as amended by India Army Orde No 1296 of 1917)
III	Indian ranks of silladar corps employed at the cavalry school, Saugor, on non silladar rates of pay	Army Department letter No 9835 1 (Q M G. 8), dated 22nd July 1912
IV	Farrier pupils of non silladar cavalry regiments	Army Department letter No 16122 1 (Q M G 8), dated 20th June 1914
V	Reservists of the Indian Army embodied for service	Army Department letters— No H -1317, dated 6th October 1914. No H S -292, dated 18th January 1915 No H S 559, dated 12th March 1915 No H 6013 dated 29th July 1915 No H 8537, dated 16th October 1915 No H 8757, dated 25th October 1915
VI	Embodied Indian Army Reservists re transferred to the colours	Army Department letter No 11902, dated 11th August 1917
VII	Pensioned Indian officers and non commissioned officers and men re employed in—	Army Department letters—
	(a) Cavalry school, Saugor—(Indian cavalry trumpeters)	(a) No 16891 7 (A G -5), dated 16th March 1914
	(b) Indian units and depôts in India	(b) Army Instruction (India) No 461 of 1918
	(c) Indian convalescent sections	(c) No H -6372, dated 12th July 1918
	(d) Miscellaneous appointments in brigades and divisions	(d) No 1678, dated 5th February 1917
	(e) Labour corps	(e) No 13345, dated 18th November 1916
	(f) Indian units as clerks	(f) Army Instruction (India) No 30 of 1918

No.	Particulars	Authority
VIII	Indian garrison companies	Army Department letters— No H 3607 dated 6th May 1916 No 9719, dated 11th September 1916 and Army Instruction (India) No 393 of 1916
IX	Volunteers from military police—(Indian officers and other ranks)	Army Department letters— No H 3676, dated 13th March 1915 No 7726 dated 3rd August 1916 No 11886 dated 20th October 1916 No 14243, dated 6th December 1916 No 8057, dated 1st June 1917
X	Mechanical transport companies	Army Department letter No 1677, dated 4th March 1916
XI	Indian personnel of armoured motor batteries	Army Department letter No H-10156 dated 30th December 1915
XII	Indian personnel of machine gun companies and squadrons	

TABLE III A

Scale of special clothing for the Indian personnel of armoured motor batteries, and mechanical transport companies, in addition to that laid down in Table III

Articles		Scale per man	Remarks
Coats, water-proof		1 (a)(b)	(a) In armoured motor batteries for drivers and men under training as drivers only
Dungaree clothing	Suits	2 (c)	
Gloves, leather brown	Pairs	1 (a)	(b) Armoured motor batteries 6 per unit only
Goggles	„	1 (a)	(c) Armoured motor batteries, 12 per unit only
Pantaloons, khaki cord	„	2 (a)	
Waistcoats, leather (without sleeves)		1 (a) (b)	

TABLE IV

Scale of clothing for re-employed pensioned and discharged Indian officers and soldiers other than those provided for in Tables III, VI and X

Articles.	Scale	Remarks.
Bag kit universal	1	Those employed in Indian troops' war hospitals only.
Blanket	1	Not for those re-employed in remount training depôts
Blouse, frock, or kurta, khaki drill	2	Kurtas—1 only for those employed in remount training depôts and 2 for Indian officers only Frocks for men of the same class as Gurkhas Blouses for others
Boots, ankle . . Pr	1	
Buttons . Set	1	
Greatcoat	1	Not for those employed in remount training depôts
Haversack	1	Only for those employed with followers' central depôts
Knickerbockers or trousers, khaki drill . Prs	2	Excluding those employed in remount training depôts Trousers for men of the same class as Gurkhas. Knickerbockers for others
Kullah, khaki or pag (as worn)	1	
Pantaloons, khaki cord . "	2	Only for those employed in remount training depôts.
Puggri khaki . . Pr	1	
Putties . . . "	1	
Shoes, canvas . . "	1	Men employed in Indian troops' war hospitals only, in addition to boots
Socks . . . . Prs	2	
Spurs, jack, complete with straps . . Pr	1	Only for those employed in remount training depôts
Titles shoulder . . "	1	Excluding those employed in followers' central depôts.

NOTE —In the case of pensioners employed in Indian troops' war hospitals General Officers Commanding are authorised to issue, at their discretion, 1 jersey and one pair of pyjamas, warm

TABLE V.

Scale of clothing for marine lascars of the Royal Garrison Artillery Defences, Bombay

Articles		Scale maintained	Remarks
Bands, cap, designation		2	
Caps blue worsted		2	
Jerseys		1	
Kamarbands red		2	
Knife clasp, with lanyard		1	
Shirts, grey		2	
Shirts, white		2	
Shoes	Prs	2	
Trousers blue, dungaree	"	2	

TABLE VI

Scale of clothing for—

A.—Indian officers of all transport units (other than those temporarily obtained from combatant units) and of the Supply and Transport Reserve when called up for service, also for veterinary assistants 1st and 2nd grade, ranking as Indian officers and warrant officers, respectively, who have not elected transfer to the Indian Subordinate Veterinary Corps, vide Army Instruction (India) No 511 of 1918

B.—All Indian ranks of mule transport units (other than those specified in A above) including reservists embodied for service

Articles	Scale		Remarks
	A	B	
Badges, good conduct . Set	..	1	*As entitled*
Badges of rank „	1	...	As authorised under Army Regulations, India, Volume VII, paragraph 11.
Blanket . „	1	1*	Extra issue blankets will be supplied under the conditions prescribed in Army Regulations, *India, Volume II*, paragraphs 451 to 451-A, except that families of the men will not be entitled to issues thereunder
Blouses, or kurtas, khaki drill .	2	2*	Scale A, kurtas Scale B, blouses
Boots, ankle, I T Prs	1	1	
Buttons . Set	1	1	
Chevrons and badges of rank (non-commissioned officers only) . „	..	1	As authorised under Army Regulations, India, Volume XI, Appendix XIV.
Discs, identity, with cord	2	2	
Gaiters, leather . Prs	1	...	Putties for veterinary assistants, 2nd grade
Greatcoats .	1	1*	
Haversacks .	1	1	
Knickerbockers khaki drill . „	...	2*	Mounted men 1 pair only
Kullah khaki, or pag (as worn) .	1	1	
Laces, boot . „	1	1	
Pantaloons, khaki cord . „	2	1	Scale B, for mounted men only
Puggri, khaki .	1	1*	
Puggri, fringe .	1	1*	
Putties . „	...	1*	

Articles		Scale A	Scale B.	REMARKS
Socks	Prs	2	2	
Spurs, jack, complete with straps		1	1	Scale A, excluding veterinary assistants, 2nd grade
Titles, shoulder	"	1	1	Scale B, for mounted men only

NOTES

1 Articles marked* to be issued on enrolment only, and in the case of blouses and knickerbockers one complete suit only. The remaining articles to be issued on attestation

2 Ind[illegible] officers of transport [illegible] temporar[illegible]

3. Pensioned and discharged soldiers of the Indian Army re-employed in newly raised mule transport units will be clothed in accordance with their rank under scale B

4 Non commissioned officers of transport units temporarily obtained from comba-[illegible]

TABLE VII

Scales of clothing for Indian military medical pupils

Articles		Scale	REMARKS
Boots, ankle, B T	Pr	1	
Cap, forage, B I pattern (a)		1	(a) Pupils in Southern India only
Frocks, khaki drill		2	
Frocks, serge, drab (b)		1	(b) Pupils in Northern India only.
Puggri, blue (b)		1	
Puggri, khaki (b)		1	
Trousers, khaki, drill	Prs	2	
Trousers, serge drab (b)	Pr	1	

TABLE VIII

Scale of clothing for Indian officers, non-commissioned officers and men of wings, companies and squadrons of the Indian Defence Force, Indian Branch

Articles		Scale	Remarks
Badges of rank (I Os only)	Set	1	
Bag, kit, universal		1	
Blanket		1(a)	(a) Extra issue blankets, when required, may be issued in accordance with Army Regulations, India, Volume II, paragraphs 451 431 H
Blouses, khaki drill or / Frocks, khaki drill, or / Shirts, cotton, khaki (b)		2	
Boots, ankle	Prs	1	
Buttons (c)	Set	1	
Chains, shoulder (mounted units only)	Prs	1	(b), (d) and (e) Units have the option of adopting one of the garments noted in each of these categories, provided all men of a unit are dressed alike, but changes of articles included in these categories will not be allowed until those at present in use are worn out by fair wear and tear
Chevrons and badges of rank (N C Os only)	Set	1	
Great coat		1	
Haversack		1	
Helmet, or / Puggri (with kullah or peg as worn) or, / Topee, pith (d)		1	
Knickerbockers khaki drill, or / Shorts, khaki drill or / Trousers khaki drill (e)	Prs	2	
Laces boot	"	1	(c) Not authorised for units in which shirts are worn.
Pad, shoulder, khaki (not for I Os or mounted units)		1	
Pantaloons, khaki cord (mounted units only) (f)	"	2	(f) Not in addition to knickerbockers, shorts, or trousers
Putties	"	1	
Socks, or foot bandages	"	1	
Spurs, jack, complete (mounted units only)	"	1	
Titles, shoulder (c)	"	1	

NOTE.

On completion of training, kits will be taken into store by commanding officers and such of them as may be in a serviceable condition will be disinfected and held ready for re issue, when required, to their original wearers Unserviceable articles will be auctioned and the proceeds credited to the State

TABLE IX

Scale of gymnasium clothing for British and Indian ranks.

Articles		Scale	Remarks
British			
Jerseys instructors white		2	
Shorts, drill, khaki	Prs	2	
Stockings, khaki	,,	2	
Indian			
Jerseys, instructors		2	
Shorts, drill, khaki	Prs	2	

TABLE X

Scales of clothing for the Indian personnel of transport units other than mule units—

A —(i) Non commissioned officers of and above the rank of lance-naik in newly raised units

(ii) Transport veterinary assistants, 3rd and 4th grades, who have not elected transfer to the Indian Subordinate Veterinary Corps, *vide* Army Instruction (India) No 511 of 1918

(iii) Personnel of the normal peace complement of—

(a) Bullock half troops

(b) "Local" camel and bullock transport

(c) Non silladar establishments of silladar camel corps

(iv) Dressers (including those directly enlisted and those appointed from amongst silladar sarwans)

B —Lance naiks drivers and artificers of all newly raised units

Articles		Scale A	Scale B	Remarks
Badges, good conduct	Set	1	1	As entitled
Blanket		1	1	
Blouses, khaki drill		2*	1*	
Boots ankle, followers	Prs	1	1	
Buttons	Set	1	1	
Chevrons and badges of rank (non-commissioned officers only)	"	1	1	As authorised under Army Regulations, India, Volume XI, Appendix XII
Coats warm, followers		1*	1*	
Discs, identity with cord		2	...	
Haversacks		1	...	
Knickerbockers, khaki drill, followers	Prs	2*	1*	Scale A Mounted men 1 pair only
Kullah, khaki, or rag (as worn)		1	...	
Laces boot	Prs	1	1	
Pantaloons khaki, cord	"	1	...	Mounted men only
Puggri khaki		1*	1*	
Puggri fringe		1*		
Putties	Prs	1*	1*	
Socks		2	..	
Spurs, jack, complete with straps	"	1	...	Mounted men only.
Titles, shoulder		1*	1*	

NOTES

1 Articles marked * to be issued on enrolment only The remaining articles to be issued on attestation

2 Non-commissioned officers of transport units temporarily obtained from com-

TABLE XI.

Scale of clothing for men of the Army Hospital Corps

Articles		Scale	Remarks
Blanket		1	
Blouse, khaki drill		1	
Brooch, brass		1	
Jersey		1	
Knickerbockers, khaki drill	Prs	1	
Puggri, khaki		1	
Puggri, fringe		1	
Putties	Prs	1	
Rings, grade	Set	1	
Shoes, Gurgabi	Prs	1	

TABLE XII

Scale of clothing and necessaries for non-commissioned officers and men of the Army Bearer Corps

Articles		Scale	Remarks
Clothing			
Badges, good-conduct	Set	1	As entitled
Blanket (*a*)		1	(*a*) Extra issue blankets will be supplied under the conditions prescribed in Army Regulations, India, Volume II, paragraphs 451 to 451 H, except that families of the men will not be entitled to issues thereunder
Blouses, khaki, drill		2	
Boots ankle	Prs	1	
Buttons	Set	1	
Chevrons of rank (non commissioned officers only)	Set	1(*b*)	(*b*) As authorised under Army Regulations, India, Volume XI, Appendix XIV.
Great coat		1	
Haversack		1	
Knickerbockers, khaki drill	Prs	2	
Kullah, khaki, or pag (as worn)		1	
Puggri, khaki		1	
Puggri, fringe		1	
Putties	Prs	1	
Shoes	„	1	(*c*) Pending their inclusion in Army Tables, these articles to be drawn tentatively under the authority of this order
Necessaries			
Badge, corps, brass		1	
Bag, kit, universal		1	
Discs, identity, with cord		2	
Jersey		1	
Laces, boot	Prs	1	
Socks	„	2	
Equipment (*c*)			
Belt, leather (with corps badge)		1	
Waterbottle		1	

TABLE XIII

Scale of clothing authorised for menials employed in Indian troops' war hospitals, frontier war hospitals, specially equipped depôt hospitals and on ambulance trains in India

Articles	Scale	Remarks
Coat white	2	To be provided loca ly under unit arrangements at a cost not exceeding Rs 13
Dhotie white	2	
Paggri white	2	

The renewal annually at a cost not exceeding Rs 13 of the above kit per man is also authorised

No 1204 of 1918

Incidence of expenditure on account of repair of clothing and boots of men who are entitled to free issues of clothing.

It has been decided that charges for repairs to the clothing and boots in wear by British troops in India who are entitled to free issues, but for whom no clothing allowance is authorised, shall be borne by the State All out standing cases should be disposed of accordingly

2 With reference to Army Instruction (India) No 1081 of 1918, it has been decided that on and from 1st October 1918, all clothing, necessaries and boots are public property, and as such will be repaired, when found necessary and due to fair wear and tear at the expense of the State

No 1312 of 1918

Annual allotment to units of the Royal Air Force in India for the purchase of petty and miscellaneous supplies

Sanction is accorded to the grant of an annual allotment, as shown below, to units of the Royal Air Force in India for the purchase of petty and miscellaneous supplies —

	Rs
A Wing Headquarters	100
A Squadron	270
An Aircraft Park ...	2"0

2 A report should be submitted in November 1920 with a view to any modification being made in the amounts allotted that, in the light of further experience, may be considered necessary

---

No. 1401 of 1918

Grant of railway warrants to officers who arrive at Bombay or Karachi from overseas and are ordered to proceed on leave pending the issue of posting orders

It has been decided that officers who arrive at Bombay or [illegible] ceed [illegible] free [illegible] the [illegible] which they wish to spend [illegible] the "duty" station, if necessary

2 These concessions apply only to those officers who are ordinarily entitled to travel at the public expense from the port of disembarkation to their destination in India

---

No 6 of 1919

Outfit allowance for officers transferred or attached to the Royal Air Force in India.

It has been decided that an outfit allowance shall be granted to each officer transferred or attached to the Royal Air Force in India to assist him in obtaining uniform of the pattern approved for the force with the appropriate badges The amount of the grant for officers joining from the Royal Flying Corps or other branches of the Army or from the Royal Marines will be Rs 150

2 This grant is in addition to the original grant received by each officer for khaki uniform

3 Claims for outfit allowance should be submitted by officers through their Commanding Officers, to the Audit Officer concerned together, with a certificate from each officer that he has not previously drawn the allowance

4 This order does not apply to officers attached to the Royal Air Force for instruction

5 The expenditure involved, will be debitable to the ordinary grant and head concerned

No. 17 of 1919

Mobilization Store Tables for the Royal Air Force (India).

Mobilization Stores Tables for a Squadron, Royal Air Force India
Mobilization Store Tables for an Aircraft Park India
Mobilization Store Tables for a Wing Headquarters India
Appendix "A," Wireless Stores
Appendix "B," Mechanical Transport Stores
Appendix "C," Photographic Stores
Appendix "O" Machine Gun Stores

The publication of the marginally noted Mobilization Store Tables for the Royal Air Force (India) has been approved Copies will be issued to all concerned by the Superintendent, Government Printing, India, 8 Hastings Street, Calcutta

No 20 of 1919.

Special allowance for parents of unmarried soldiers.

With reference to paragraph 5 (a) of Army Order 440 of 1914, which provides that the grant of an allowance to a dependant shall be conditional on "actual dependence for a reasonable period prior to mobilization or to the enlistment of the soldier, if later," it has been decided to dispense with this condition in the cases of parents (including step-parents) of unmarried soldiers who, on the 4th August 1914, or on the date of joining the Colours (if later) were under the age of 23 years, and to issue an allowance at the fixed rate of 5s a week in such cases with effect from the 1st October 1918, or from the date on which the soldier attains the age of 21, whichever is the later

2 This special allowance will also be issuable to the grandparents or other persons who have acted as foster parents to the soldier, provided that they wholly or mainly supported the soldier for a period of not less than one year before his enlistment; such period need not necessarily, however, be the year immediately preceding enlistment.

3. Except as otherwise provided in this Instruction the special allowance will be subject to all the conditions and limitations applicable to dependants' allowances granted on the basis of pre-enlistment dependence, e.g., (a) it will be subject to the limits governing multiple payments as laid down in paragraphs 70 and 71, Separation Allowance Regulations, (b) it will cease on the marriage of the soldier; (c) it will not be issuable concurrently with an allowance to another dependant of the soldier; (d) it may be substituted for a child's allowance under paragraph 61, Separation Allowance Regulations, if more advantageous, etc.

4 Where the parent or foster parent is already in receipt of a dependant's allowance of less than 5s a week [including excess allotment taken over as a State charge under Army Instruction (India)* No. 338 of 1918], such allowance will be increased to 5s. or such less amount as is admissible under paragraph 3, from the appropriate date without any application on the part of the soldier, provided that the conditions prescribed in this Instruction are fulfilled. The necessary initial steps in connection with the increase of these existing allowances will be taken by Regimental Paymasters, Secretaries of Territorial Force Associations and Controllers of Military Accounts

* Reprinted below.

5 The special allowance, other than an increased allowance under paragraph 4, will be issuable only on the application of the soldier, or his parent or foster parent

Application will be made by the soldier on Army Form W.-5019, which will be forwarded by his Commanding Officer to the Regimental Paymaster of the unit, or the Local Controller of Military Accounts as the case may be; if the soldier is serving on a Territorial Force attestation the Paymaster will after verifying date of birth and date of enlistment, transmit the application to the Territorial Force Association concerned

Application will be made by parents and foster parents on Form P A-5, which will be obtainable at any Post Office in the United Kingdom or any Divisional office in India The Form, when filled in, will be forwarded in accordance with the directions thereon

6 Officers Commanding units will take steps to ensure that the conditions under which an unmarried soldier can obtain a special separation allowance for a parent or foster parent are made generally known to the men under their command

7. The necessary forms will shortly be obtainable from Contractors for Printing Government of India forms (through the Superintendent of Government Printing, India, Calcutta).

No. 338 of 1918.

Increase of pay for British soldiers.

The following was published as a *Gazette of India* Extraordinary on the 1st April 1918 :—

No 644.—The Governor General in Council is pleased to announce that the Right Honourable the Secretary of State for India

has approved an increase of pay for British soldiers in India as follows :—

1. From the 29th September 1917 and for the remaining period of the present war the qualifying period for the grant of proficiency pay as required by Army Regulations, India, Volume I, shall be reduced from 2 years to 6 months, subject, in the case of those enlisted as boys, to the additional modification that they must have attained the age of 18½ years instead of 20 years as hitherto, and proficiency pay shall be issued to all soldiers eligible for that emolument who on or after the 29th September 1917 have fulfilled the conditions for the grant of proficiency pay as now modified

2 In the case of soldiers who are in receipt of the rates of pay laid down in Army Regulations, India, Volume I, the issue of separation allowance shall, from the 29th September 1917, and for the remaining period of the present war, cease to be dependent on the soldier making an allotment of his pay

Where the wife or dependant of such a soldier was in receipt of separation allowance on the 2nd December 1917, or subsequently becomes entitled to receive an allowance with effect from that or an earlier date, the whole sum which the soldier was allotting on the 2nd December 1917 (including any allotment in excess of that prescribed in the Appendix to the Regulations, issued on 27th October 1914 under the Royal Warrant of the 23rd September 1914) up to a total of 10*d* a day for a soldier of the rank of serjeant, or higher rank, or 6*d* for a soldier below the rank of serjeant shall be issued from public funds as separation allowance, and shall not be deducted from the soldier's pay

Where the wife or dependant of such a soldier becomes entitled to separation allowance with effect from the 3rd December 1917 or a subsequent date, the usual procedure for assessing the allowance shall be followed and the whole amount to which the payee is entitled shall be issued from public funds as separation allowance, but in these cases any allotment voluntarily made by the soldier will be a charge against his pay

3 From the 29th September 1917 and for the remaining period of the present war, the sum of 1*d* per day War Pay in respect of each complete year of service with the Colours, rendered since the commencement of the present war, shall be granted to all soldiers, except soldiers of the Non Combatant Corps, who are in receipt of sterling rates of pay laid down in Army Regulations, India, Volume I

Service within the meaning of this paragraph forfeited for desertion or fraudulent enlistment shall not be allowed to

towards War Pay unless restored in accordance with the King's Regulations and Orders for the Army Any period of penal servitude, or of imprisonment or detention exceeding 28 days, undergone by the soldier, and any continuous period of absence without leave exceeding 28 days, will not be reckoned as service for the purpose of the grant

4 From the 29th September 1917, and for the remaining period of the present war, the sterling rates of pay laid down in Army Regulations, India, Volume I, for warrant officers and non commissioned officers down to and including the ranks of corporal, bombardier, or 2nd corporal, Cavalry of the Line, Royal Horse and Field Artillery, Royal Garrison Artillery and Infantry of the Line, shall be increased by the sum of *3d* a day

5 From 29th September 1917, and for the remaining period of the present war, in the case of any soldier below the rank of serjeant, with the exception of boys, of soldiers of the Non Combatant Corps, and of soldiers employed in agriculture, or otherwise under conditions which bring their earnings up to civil rates of wages, when for any day on which he is entitled to receive his full emoluments his total pay assessed in the manner hereinafter prescribed does not amount to the minimum sum herein laid down for his rank or appointment, there shall be added for that day such amount as will increase the pay so assessed to the minimum sum herein laid down for his rank or appointment

In assessing the total pay for this purpose there shall be taken into account, in addition to regimental pay (as increased by paragraph 4 above) any proficiency pay, service pay, engineer or corps pay to which the soldier may be entitled, but if entitled to Class I proficiency pay or Class I service pay the minimum in his case shall be increased by *3d*

The minimum sum shall be at the following rates, according to the soldier's rank or appointment :—

	s	*d*
Trooper gunner driver, sapper, pioneer (R E), private	1	6
Paid lance corporal or paid acting bombardier	1	9
Corporal or 2nd corporal	2	0

6 All warrant officers, non commissioned officers and men now serving who, having, on or since 4th August 1914, completed 22 years' service on their current attestation, including the extra year under Section 87 (1) of the Army Act, have been retained in the Service under the provisions of the Military Service Act, 1916 (Session 2), or have voluntarily continued in the service during the war, may elect within 3 months from the date of this

notification to draw with retrospective effect, the pension to which they would have been entitled by service if they had been discharged on completing 22 years' service A soldier who had more than 22 years' service on 4th August 1914 and who elects to draw pension under this notification may have his pension assessed and paid with arrears as though he had been discharged on 4th August 1914, but not sooner

Similarly, soldiers who now have less than 22 years' service may, if they complete 22 years' service during the war, elect to draw service pension from the date of completion of 22 years' service

The right to elect to draw service pension from the completion of 22 or more years' service must be exercised within 3 months of the date of this notification, or of the completion of 22 years' service whichever is the later date, the election once made will be final, and the pension granted will not under any circumstances be subsequently increased, though, if disabled, the soldier will be eligible for a disability pension in addition on the usual conditions

A soldier who elects to draw his pension under this notification will be regarded as having terminated his existing engagement with effect from the date from which pension becomes issuable and as having entered into a new engagement terminable at the end of the war A soldier who does not claim his pension as above will continue to serve in the Army under the usual conditions providing for the continuance of men of such service, counting his service towards increase of pension

7 From the 29th September 1917 and for the remaining period of the present war, no stoppage shall be made from the pay of any soldier in respect of his admission to hospital unless the disability is due to an offence under the Army Act or to the soldier's own fault

---

The following subsidiary instructions and explanations are notified for general information:—

(1) The grant of proficiency pay, Class II (or in the case of a soldier holding the rank of serjeant or higher rank Class I), will in future be automatic on the soldier eligible for that emolument completing 6 months' unforfeited service, or, in the case of a boy, having attained the age of 18½ years in addition

Divisional Disbursing Officers will therefore begin to credit the accounts of all men eligible as soon as they have completed the necessary service, unless an entry appears in Part II Orders to the contrary Commanding Officers on whom the duty of ascertaining the soldier's efficiency devolves, should take steps, in the case of any man who is considered unqualified, to make an

immediate announcement in Part II Orders when the soldier has completed the period of qualifying service The pay of the soldier will not however be reduced below the minimum laid down for his rank in consequence of such an announcement [see paragraph (4) below]

Except with regard to the qualifying period of service, the conditions and procedure for the grant of proficiency pay, Class I will remain as heretofore

(2) Paragraph 2 of the Notification does not apply to cases where allotment only and no separation allowance is being paid except in the case of an allotment made to secure a special separation allowance from the funds administered by the special Grants Committee of the Ministry of Pensions in regard to which separate instructions are being issued by the Ministry Stoppages in respect of separated wives or illegitimate children will be made as hitherto from the pay of soldiers as required by Sections 138 and 145 of the Army Act and the benefit granted by paragraph 2 is therefore not applicable to cases in which separation allowance is being issued under paragraph 55 (c) or 75 (b) of the Separation Allowance Regulations 1916, where there is an Order of Court The paragraph does however apply to all other cases where separation allowance is being issued with allotment, including allotments for motherless children actually in payment or authorized by the soldier on or before the 2nd December 1917

(3) It will be observed that the grants under paragraphs 2 3 4 and 5 of the Notification do not apply to men in receipt of special rates of pay *e g* men enlisted under the conditions of Army Order 283 of 1914 or under subsequent instructions at the rates of pay laid down therein or similar rates granted under the Royal Warrant published in Army Order 282 of 1914

Men in receipt of special rates of pay who for any reason are brought on to ordinary rates of pay will be entitled to the benefits of the Notification from the date of commencing to draw ordinary rates Subject to the provisions of the Notification their whole service whether at special or ordinary rates will reckon for the purpose of the benefits

Any man in receipt of special rates of pay will have the option of drawing ordinary rates and the benefits of the Notification in lieu of his special rate Such election when made will be final and will be recorded on his documents He will not be entitled to re elect his special rate at any subsequent date.

No arrears of the grant under paragraph 3 of the Notification will be paid for the period before 29th September 1917, but all service, as defined in the Notification, since the commencement

of the war (whether on a current or a previous attestation) will be allowed to reckon in calculating the addition to the soldier's pay

[illegible] the purpose of deciding [illegible] Notification is neces- [illegible] nts to be taken into account for soldiers serving at the rates of pay of arms which earn proficiency pay are —Regimental pay, proficiency pay, and service pay

For soldiers serving at Royal Engineer rates —Regimental pay, engineer pay and service pay if entitled thereto

For soldiers serving at the rate of arms which earn corps pay —Regimental pay, corps pay and service pay if entitled thereto

The following classes of pay will not be taken into account —

(a) The War Pay of 1*d* for each year of war service under paragraph 3 of Notification

(b) Working pay under paragraphs 664 to 671, Army Regulations, India, Volume I

(c) Additional pay.

(d) Messing allowance admissible under paragraph 500, Army Regulations, India, Volume I

It follows that the minimum rate for the Cavalry, Artillery, Infantry and other proficiency pay earning arms will be —

For soldiers entitled to proficiency or service pay, Class II, or to no proficiency or service pay—

Private 1*s* 6*d* , paid lance corporal or paid acting bombardier 1*s* 9*d*

For soldiers entitled to proficiency pay, Class I, or service pay, Class I, whether at 6*d* or 7*d*

Private 1*s* 9*d* , paid lance corporal or paid acting bombardier 2*s*

A corporal of Infantry of the Line with less than 6 months' service and therefore not entitled to proficiency pay will get 2*s* , if in receipt of proficiency pay, Class II, 2*s* 2*d* , Class I, 2*s* 5*d*

The grant under paragraph 5 will only be drawn if the soldier is entitled to his full emoluments and consequently will not be issuable if the soldier is subject to hospital stoppages (as now modified) or to any forfeiture or reduction of his pay under the following provisions of Army Regulations, India, Volume I:—

(a) Any forfeiture of service pay under paragraph 492-A.

(*b*) Any forfeiture of service pay under paragraph 13 o Appendix XV

(*c*) Any forfeiture or reduction of engineer or corps pay under paragraph 675, clauses (*b*), (*c*), (*d*) and (*f*)

It is not intended that the soldier shall forfeit this benefit for lack of efficiency other than as provided above A soldier's pay will not therefore be reduced below the minimum in consequence of the forfeiture or reduction of proficiency pay under paragraph 492-B, Army Regulations, India Volume I

For the purpose of paragraph 5, a soldier will not be regarded as being in receipt of less than his full emoluments by reason of stoppages of pay under Section 138 (excepting those under paragraphs (1) and (2) thereof) or under Section 145 of the Army Act

(5) Detailed instructions as to the method of exercising the option of drawing service pension and as to the system of payment of pensions will be issued at a later date

(6) Hospital stoppages will be maintained as at present laid down in the case of any soldier who is admitted to hospital as the result of alcoholism or venereal disease as certified by the medical officer *or other cause notified in Part II Orders as due to the* soldier's own fault

(7) The increased rate of pay which, under the Notification will be admissible for any soldier from the 29th September 1917, will be notified by the Divisional Disbursing Officer to the soldier's Commanding Officer The notification will be made without delay

The increased rates of pay granted by the Notification will not be inserted in Army Book 64, except on the Divisional Disbursing Officer's authority, but pending receipt of the authority, Company, etc Commanders may make such reasonable advances of cash as the increased net rates may justify, having regard to the provision in paragraph (2) of these subsidiary instructions relating to the continuance of compulsory stoppages

(8) The special allowance of three annas per diem admissible in the case of British soldiers who are not drawing field service rations will be continued This allowance should not be taken into account for the purpose of deciding whether the pay of a soldier is to be increased under paragraph 5 of the Notification

(9) The orders regarding compulsory allotments hospital stoppages, and pensions und
those serving for pension
members of the Indian Ur
Medical Department includ
of pay

No. 65 of 1919

Extension of the terms in India Army Order 228 of 1916 and 1266 of 1917 to warrant and non-commissioned officers and men of the Royal Air Force.

The special allowance sanctioned in India Army Order 228 of 1916 and India Army Order 1266 of 1917 is admissible under the conditions therein stated, to warrant and non-commissioned officers and men of the Royal Air Force (late Royal Flying Corps)

No 98 of 1919.

Recovery of messing charges

With the approval of the Right Hon'ble the Secretary of State for India, it has been decided that the period of voyage to be adopted for the purpose of the recovery of messing charges from lady and other passengers (when necessary), provided with passage to and from India at the public expense *via* the Cape, shall be assessed as follows:—

United Kingdom to Calcutta or *vice versa* 54 days
" " Bombay " " 51 "
" " Madras " " 51 "

Any recoveries which have been made in India in respect of homeward passages should be adjusted in accordance with these periods

---

No 160 of 1919

Childrens allowance for certain officers of the British Service in receipt of Indian rates of pay and for officers of the Indian Services

It has been decided that children's allowance shall be granted with effect from the 1st October 1917, under the terms of Army Instruction (India) No 1340* of 1918, to the following officers of the British Service in receipt of Indian rates of pay —

*Published below

(1) Officers of the Royal Engineers on the Indian establishment drawing Military Works Services' and Sappers and Miners' rates of pay
(2) Officers in the Indian Ordnance Department
(3) Officers of the Royal Air Force

2 It has further been decided that no officer entitled to children's allowance under this Instruction, or under Army Instruction (India) No 1340 of 1918 should, by reason of his pay and staff pay exceeding the limits of Rs 500 or Rs 625, laid down in paragraph 1 of Army Instruction (India) No 1340 of 1918, receive emoluments less than if his pay and staff pay did not so exceed those limits For example a married officer with four children, whose pay and staff pay amounts to Rs 530 per mensem, will receive a children s allowance of Rs 90 per mensem instead of Rs 60 bringing his total emoluments up to Rs 620 per mensem the amount which he would receive were his pay and staff pay Rs 500 per mensem only

This decision also has effect from the 1st October 1917

3 The children s allowance will be issued to officers on leave whose pay is within the stated limits on the date on which they proceed on leave

---

No 1340 of 1918

Childrens allowance for officers of the Indian Army, Indian Medical Service, Indian Army Reserve of Officers and Staff and Departmental officers (including those with honorary rank)

With the approval of the Secretary of State for India, it has been decided that, with effect from the 1st October 1917, and for the remaining period of the war, a children's allowance shall be issuable to staff and departmental officers (including those with honorary rank) officers of the Indian Army, Indian Medical Service, and Indian Army Reserve of Officers, on the following basis —

(a) Officers whose pay of rank and staff pay, or consolidated rates of pay, do not exceed Rs 500 per mensem shall be granted an allowance of Rs 30 per mensem for each child (residing in India) up to a maximum of four In cases where the children are in England, the allowance will be issued at the equivalent current rate of exchange of £2

(b) Officers whose pay of rank and staff pay, or consolidated rates of pay, exceed Rs 500 per mensem but do not exceed Rs 625 per mensem shall be granted an allowance of Rs 15 per mensem for each child (residing in India) up to a maximum of four In cases where the children are in England, the allowance will be issued at the equivalent current rate of exchange of £1

2 This allowance is paid to the officer and he must make his own arrangements for sending it home by allotment or remittance

3 The term "staff pay" for the purposes of this allowance includes staff pay, command or charge pay, or special additional pay

4 Payment will be limited to legitimate children and step-children together with any other children of officers, having served in the ranks who under the rules applicable to soldiers' children were then eligible for separation allowance

Claims on account of children adopted prior to the 1st October 1917, and not provided for above, should be forwarded to the local Controller of Military Accounts for submission to the Government of India

Claims on account of children adopted between the 1st October 1917 and the date of this Instruction may also be put forward for special consideration

5 An officer with more than four eligible children will be entitled to claim the allowance for any four of his children who are eligible

6 In any case where a compassionate allowance from public funds is being issued in respect of a step child or of an adopted child for whom children's allowance is granted, the total payment from public funds will not exceed the maximum issuable under the regulations for either the compassionate allowance or the children's allowance, whichever is the greater Officers will be required to furnish information as to any such compassionate allowances issuable for children in respect of whom claims are submitted for an allowance under these regulations

7 Payments will be made until children attain the age of 18 in the case of sons and 21 in the case of daughters, if the officer remains so long on full pay or half pay, but will cease in the event of the marriage of daughters at an earlier age The allowance will be admissible in respect of sons who are cadets at the Royal Military Academy, the Royal Military College, or at the Royal Naval Colleges at Dartmouth and Osborne except in those cases in which no payments are required from the parent

8 Where mental or physical infirmity which prevents a son or daughter from earning his or her own living *exists before reaching the age limit* referred to in paragraph (7), and is of a permanent

grant of the allowance beyond the usual age limits will be forwarded to the local Controller of Military Accounts for submission to the Government of India The issue of the grant will be subject to verification of the circumstances and to the rendering of periodical certificates

9 Payment will be made by the Controller of Military Accounts from whom officers draw their pay unless the officers otherwise direct The allowance will be issuable monthly with the officer s pay for the month and will be subject, so far as recoveries, taxation and other general conditions are concerned to the rules in force as regards pay in so far as they are applicable

10 Children s allowance will continue to be issuable for officers transferred in future to half pay so long as they remain on the active list The allowance will be issued by the agents by whom full pay was last issued Officers of the active list now on half pay will be eligible for children s allowance at the rate and under the conditions applicable to officers on full pay, their status when last in receipt of full pay being taken as determining the rate of allowance (if any) issuable, these officers will submit their applications to the agents from whom they last drew full pay

11 Children s allowance will be issued to officers on leave whose pay for the time being falls within the limits fixed

12 Original applications for the grant of the allowance authorised by this Instruction will be made on Army Form W 3697 or W 3698 (modified for India), in accordance with paragraphs 13 and 14 The necessary forms are obtainable from Contractors for Printing Government of India Forms (through the Superintendent of Government Printing, Calcutta) If the officer is serving in India the application form must be signed by himself For an officer who is serving abroad or who is a prisoner of war the application form may be signed by his wife or other person authorized by him to act on his behalf

13. In the case of an officer, whether now holding a commission or commissioned in future who has *not* served in the ranks since the 4th August 1914, or who while so serving had no child eligible, for separation allowance Army Form W-3697 (modified for India) will be used It will be forwarded by the officer or his representative direct to the Controller of Military Accounts issuing the officer's pay, accompanied by marriage and birth certificates

14 In the case of an officer whether now holding a commission or commissioned in future who has served in the ranks since the 4th August 1914, and in respect of one or more of whose children Army separation allowance has at some time been drawn,

Army Form W-3698 (modified for India) will be used It will be forwarded by the officer or his representative to the Regimental Paymaster or Controller of Military Accounts who last issued the officer's pay before he was commissioned The Regimental Paymaster or Controller of Military Accounts will check the particulars at Table " A " of the Army Form, after a reference in Territorial Force cases to the Association concerned—*see* Army Order No 21 of 1915 He will then certify as to the particulars which have been verified and will transmit the claim to the Controller of Military Accounts issuing the officer's pay as shown on the form

15 The officer will be responsible that a notification is made to the Controller of Military Accounts concerned without delay by himself or his duly authorized representative of any circumstance, *e g*, death of a child, or marriage of a daughter—affecting the issue of the allowance

16 In the case of officers reported as dead or missing prior to the date of this Instruction no application for children's allowance will be required The necessary steps will be taken by the Controller of Military Accounts concerned

17 A claim for an additional grant on the birth of a child will be made on Army Form W-3697 (modified for India) and will be forwarded direct to the Controller of Military Accounts issuing the officer's pay, accompanied by a birth certificate

18 The marriage and birth certificates will be returned in due course to the officer or his representative by whom they were rendered No payment from Army Funds will be allowed in connection with the provision of these certificates

19 On change of payment of an officer, his last pay certificates will contain information as to the issue of children's allowance and be accompanied by the original allowance documents in possession of the Controller of Military Accounts

20 Charges for the allowance will be classified to the head and sub-head bearing the pay of the officer concerned

21 The process of
sarily occupy some tim
notify the officer or
when the first issue of
officer's credit and is available for his use The notification to officers will be accompanied by a form on which the officer may authorize payments on account of the allowance to his wife or other representative

No. 183 OF 1919.

Grant of free passage to British officers and other British ranks desirous of obtaining post-war employment in India when proceeding to have a personal interview with their prospective employers.

With a view to assisting British officers and other British ranks to obtain post-war employment in this country should they desire it, sanction is accorded to the grant of free passage on warrant by rail, road, river and sea within Indian limits, to each candidate when proceeding to have a personal interview with his prospective employer.

No expense will be admitted on account of families, servants, and baggage (other than the authorized free railway allowance) or on account of detention.

Warrants will be endorsed "War—Imperial" and the cost debited to His Majesty's Government through the Controller of War Accounts.

2. In order to safeguard Government against an abuse of the above concession, the procedure to be adopted will be for an employer to secure a form of application from the Provincial organization, which, after completion, the employer will return for approval or otherwise. The form of application will then be sent by the Provincial organization to the candidate who will apply for passage in accordance with the instructions given in the form.

Provincial organizations will only recommend the application when they are satisfied that the man selected for interview is *primâ facie* a suitable candidate and that the employer is reliable. Where an employer desires to interview an unreasonable number of applicants the application for leave will only be recommended provided the employer pays the travelling expenses of the men who are in excess of the number which the Provincial organization considers fair and reasonable.

3. A specimen form is published in the Appendix to this Instruction.

APPENDIX.

Application for leave to interview a candidate for employment.

Form R E. 19.

Dated________________

The________________1919.

Please see instructions below.

PART I.

Name of candidate________________

Rank________________Unit________________

Address (the last known address to be given)________________

____

Name of employer________________

Address________________

____

Reasons for desiring interview________________

____

____

____

____

Signature________________

PART II.

Vacancy No.________________dated________________

The application $\frac{\text{is}}{\text{is not}}$ recommended. To travel at $\frac{\text{Government}}{\text{the employer's}}$ expense.

Secretary.

To________________

____

____

D

PART III.

Leave for interview granted / refused Warrant to be issued.

Commanding ___________

INSTRUCTIONS.

(c) Part II is to be filled in by the Provincial Agency or Central Board, and the form then forwarded to the candidate who will, if not on leave, [illegible] leave to the authority [illegible] ard it to the Officer Com- [illegible] empowered to grant the [illegible] competent to grant the leave

No. 198 of 1919.

Correction to paragraph 10 (b) of the Revise of paragraphs 4 to 19, Army Regulations, India, Volume III (Provisional Issue), relating to losses, wastage and damage to public property.

In the Revise of paragraphs 4 to 19, Army Regulations, India, Volume III (Provisional Issue), in paragraph 10 (*b*) *after* the words "written off by him" *add* "within the pecuniary limit of his general financial powers as prescribed in paragraph 6."

No. 23[illegible] of 1919.

Grant of free passage to his place of residence in India to an officer of the British Service, when demobilized in this country.

An officer of the British Service who is demobilized in India is entitled to Form E and travelling allowance on the permanent duty scale in respect of the journey to his selected place of residence.

No. 237 of 1919.

Scale of clothing and necessaries for lascar establishments of arsenals and ordnance depôts and of the Royal Air Force in India.

With reference to Army Instruction (India) No 1081 of 1918, it has been decided that lascar establishments of arsenals and ordnance depôts and of the Royal Air Force in India shall be allowed free issues of clothing and necessaries on the scale prescribed in the Appendix to this Instruction.

APPENDIX.

Scale of free issues of clothing and necessaries authorised for lascar establishments of arsenals and ordnance depôts and of the Royal Air Force in India.

Articles.		Scale	Remarks.
CLOTHING.			
Badges good conduct	Set	1	As entitled
Blankets		1	Extra issue blankets will be supplied under the conditions prescribed in Army Regulations, India, Volume II, paragraphs 451 to 451-H, except that families of men will not be entitled to issues thereunder
Blouses, khaki drill		2	
Boots ankle	Pr	1	
Buttons	Set	1	
Chevrons of rank (non commissioned officers only)	"	1	Sirdars—3 bar Tindals—2 bar
Greatcoat		1	
Knickerbockers, khaki drill	Prs	2	
Kullah, khaki, peg or cap (as worn)		1	
Pagri, khaki		1	
Pagri fringe, khaki		1	
Puttles	Pr.	1	
NECESSARIES			
Bag, kit, universal		1	
Black ink	Tin	1	
Brasses, button		1	
Brushes, boot		1	
Brushes brass		1	
Discs, identity, with cords		2	
Durries		1	
Jerseys		1	
Laces, boot	Pr.	1	
Socks	Prs	2	
Titles, shoulder	Pr	1	
Towels, hand		1	

No. 241 of 1919.

Chevrons for active service to be worn by officers and airmen of the Royal Air Force.

Air Ministry Weekly Order No 1, dated 2nd January 1919, regarding the chevrons for active service to be worn by officers and airmen of the Royal Air Force, is republished as an appendix below.

2. A supply of the chevrons will be made when stocks become available.

APPENDIX.

Air Ministry Weekly Order No. 1, dated the 2nd January 1919.

Chevrons for active service.

1. All officers and airmen who, on 31st March 1918, were qualified to wear one or more chevrons for service rendered in the Naval or Military Forces may wear the corresponding number of chevrons of the description hereby authorised upon their Royal Air Force uniform.

2. Officers and airmen who have been on active service overseas, or who have been posted to and served with operation units in the United Kingdom, shall be entitled to wear a chevron for service rendered since 1st April 1918.

3. The complete period of service for the award of each chevron under this order is one year A second chevron for officers and airmen under this order will not become due until after 1st April 1919.

4. The chevron for 1914 will be *green* worsted embroidery, and for subsequent years of *black* worsted embroidery. No other pattern chevron is to be worn by officers or airmen

5. Two chevrons will not be worn for the same period, *i.e.*, if an officer or airman has been awarded a chevron for naval or military service rendered in 1918, he will not be entitled to a further chevron for the same period of service, but broken periods will count towards a further chevron.

6 Chevrons worn under this order are not to be regarded as in the nature of a decoration or reward.

7. Officers and airmen sent overseas, or to an operation unit on duty of a temporary nature, but who are not appointed for duty on the establishment of a unit serving overseas or on operations in this country, and who return on completion of the appointed duty,

are not eligible for the award of chevrons by virtue of their temporary duty

8 Members of the W R A F will be entitled to chevrons under the same conditions as officers and airmen

9 Commanding Officers will be responsible for the issuing of chevrons and the calculation of qualifying service

10 Reference may be made to the Air Ministry (in the case [illegible] (in the case of a r[illegible] [illegible]ged by an individual, [illegible]mount of qualifying service are not to be made except in such circumstances

(M O -729-18 is cancelled)

No 260 of 1919

(As subsequently amended by Army Instruction (India) No. 464 of 1919)

Procedure to be followed in the hiring or acquisition of land for the purposes of the Royal Air Force and the incidence of expenditure connected therewith

[illegible] gard to the [illegible] and for the [illegible] charges in connection therewith the following general instructions on the subject are published for information and guidance —

(I) (a) Sites for aviation landing grounds and Royal Air Force buildings in cantonments will be selected by the Standing Barrack Committee, which must for this purpose include an officer of the Royal Air Force and an officer of the General Staff of the Division or Independent Brigade as members

(b) [illegible] company with an officer of the General Staff of the Division or Independent Brigade and the Assistant Commanding Royal Engineer or his representative

(c) [illegible] company with an officer of the General Staff of the Division or Independent Brigade and the Assistant Commanding Royal Engineer or his representative

(d) The proposals in all cases will then be submitted through the General Officer Commanding, Command, Independent Division or Independent Brigade concerned, who will forward them with his recomendations to the General Officer Commanding, Royal Air Force

(II) Selected grounds will fall under the following heads —

(a) State lands in military occupation.

These will be made available under the orders of the General Officer Commanding, Command, Independent Division or Independent Brigade.

(b) State lands in civil occupation

The General Officer Commanding, Command, Independent Division or Independent Brigade, will arrange with the Local Government or Administration for these to be placed at the disposal of the military authorities as a temporary measure When it has been finally decided that the ground is required permanently, the formal sanction of the Government of India will be obtained by the Quartermaster General in India to the transfer of the land from civil to military

(c) Privately owned lands.

(i) These will be rented under the orders of the General Officer Commanding, Command, Independent Division or Independent Brigade, where possible, year by year pending decision that the land is required permanently and issue of the necessary formal sanction of the Government of India Orders with regard to the lands thus rented will be issued hereafter

(ii) Where the land cannot be rented or in cases where it is deemed advisable for specified reasons to acquire the land immediately, the matter should be referred to the General Officer Commanding, Royal Air Force, with as little delay as possible, accompanied with a plan and schedule as mentioned in paragraph 407, Army Regulations, India, Volur
copy being retained
and the concurrence
ment or Administration Should the proposal to

acquire the land be concurred in, the sanction of the Government of India will be obtained by the Quartermaster General in India

After acquisition, the necessary boundary pillars will be erected in accordance with paragraph 53, Army Regulations, India, Volume XII.

(III) The incidence of expenditure will be as follows :—

(a) Hiring or acquisition of land for landing grounds or as sites for Royal Air Force buildings

Incidence of cost will be notified hereafter

(b) Compensation for crops, etc

Debitable against Army Estimates under "Grant 14 Part II Miscellaneous Compensation for losses (other than Supply and Transport Corps)"

(c) Preparation of landing grounds

Debitable against Military Works grant for ordinary demands in the case of ordinary landing grounds, and against the Training grant in the case of landing grounds required for military training purposes, *e g*, Artillery Practice Camps, etc

2 The incidence of cost indicated in clauses (III) *(b)* and (III) *(c)* above will be observed in the case of all landing grounds, the accounts of which have not yet been closed

---

No 269 OF 1919

Clothing Regulations for the Army and Royal Air Force in India.

A provisional edition of Clothing Regulations for the Army and Royal Air Force in India has been approved Copies will shortly be distributed to all concerned by the Superintendent, Government Printing, India, Calcutta

No. 280 of 1919

Special allowance for parents of unmarried soldiers.

It has been decided that the provisions of Army Instruction (India) No 189* of 1919 shall be applicable to the Royal Air Force in India

*Reprinted below

No 189 of 1919

Special allowance for parents of unmarried soldiers.

It has been decided to extend the special allowance of 5s. a week, authorised by Army Instruction (India) No 20 of 1919, to the parents (including step parents and foster parents) of unmarried soldiers who have attained the age of 18 and who on the 4th August 1914 or on the date of joining the colours (if later), were under the age of 26 Payment of the allowance will commence as from 5th November 1918, but this will not affect the right of those who were eligible for the allowance under the age limits stated in paragraph 1 of the above mentioned Army Instruction (India) to payment of the allowance from 1st October 1918 in appropriate cases

2 The forms referred to in paragraph 5 of the above mentioned Army Instruction (India) will require amendment in the conditions thereon printed by substitution of the ages 18 and 26 for 21 and 23, respectively, and by deletion of the words " from October 1918 "

No 290 of 1919

Decision that Income Tax under Indian Income Tax Regulations shall not be charged on gratuities granted to officers or to the widows, children, or other relatives of officers and others, under certain conditions.

A notification has been issued exempting from income-tax —

(1) Gratuities which are granted to officers and others in respect of wounds or injuries received either in action or in the performance of military duty otherwise than in action

(2) Gratuities which are granted to the widows, children or other relatives of officers and others who are killed in action, or suffer violent death due directly or wholly to war service, or are killed or die of injuries sustained on flying duty or while being carried on duty in aircraft under proper authority, or die within seven years from wounds or injuries so received

2 These gratuities will also be left out of account in calculating their recipient's total income for income tax purposes

No 298 of 1919

Extra remuneration for those retained in the Royal Air Force of Occupation.

FORCES OF OCCUPATION—FORMATION AND MAINTENANCE

Royal Air Force of Occupation

The reasoning and method which apply to the formation of the Armies of Occupation will also govern, with minor exceptions, the formation and maintenance of the Royal Air Force necessary to co operate with the land and sea forces required during the transition period

The rules governing retention are fully set out in the Army Instruction (India) which follows The principles are the same as those which have been settled for the Army. Officers and airmen will be retained who were not enlisted and posted before January 1st 1916, have not attained their thirty seventh birthday, or are not entitled to three or more wound stripes The remainder will be demobilized as rapidly as possible in the priority of the industrial groups now open

Pending an announcement of the permanent establishment and terms of service for the "after war" Royal Air Force, which will be made with as little delay as possible, approval has been given to the grant of a bonus at the following rates —

(a) *Other ranks*—

Rank	Weekly addition £	s	d
Aircraftman (2nd class)	0	10	6
Aircraftman (1st class)	0	11	1
Leading aircraftman	0	11	8
Corporal	0	12	3
Serjeant	0	14	0
Flight Serjeant	0	15	9
Warrant officer (2nd class)	0	17	6
Warrant officer (1st class)	1	1	0
Cadet—on appropriate rate of his rank			
Flight Cadets	1	1	0

(b) *Officers*—

Rank	£	s	d
Second Lieutenant	1	4	6
Lieutenant	1	8	0
Captain	1	11	6
Major	1	15	0
Lieutenant-Colonel	1	18	6
Officers of higher ranks and appointments	2	2	0

These rates have been fixed in relation to those approved for the Army and the Navy

Royal Air Force co operating with Forces of Occupation

1 The strength of the Royal Air Force, which it is necessary to maintain to co operate with the Sea and Land Forces of Occupation, has been decided upon

The Forces of Occupation comprise —

The Fleet.

The Home Army

The Army of the Rhine.

The Army of the Middle East

The Detachment of the Far North

The Garrisons of the Crown Colonies and India

The Royal Air Force serving with the above will include—

(*a*) Men serving on ordinary engagements

(*b*) Men who have extended their service under Air Ministry Weekly Order 1560—1918

(*c*) Volunteers

(*d*) Men held to serve on "Duration of War" engagements

2 On and after 1st February 1919, airmen belonging to the categories shown in the Schedule below will be demobilized at the earliest opportunity

Men serving on pre-war conditions of service are necessarily retained for the duration of their engagements, except in so far as individuals may be released under paragraphs (2), (9) and (10) of the Schedule

All other airmen are specially retained for general service so long as their services are required during the occupation period

Schedule

(1)—(*a*) All airmen now serving who entered the Naval Service prior to 1st January 1916, or who, having been entered in the "Class Y" Reserve of the Royal Navy, were called up for duty prior to that date

(*b*) All airmen now serving who were attested and joined the Regular Army for immediate service with the Colours prior to 1st January 1916

(c) All airmen now serving who, after being attested or deemed to be enlisted and posted to the Reserve of the Regular Army, were called up or joined the Colours for continuous service prior to 1st January 1916

(d) All airmen now serving who enlisted in the Territorial Forces and who were attested prior to 1st January 1916

(2) All airmen entered under pre war engagements who have completed the active service or Colour portion of their current engagement

(3) All airmen serving on "Hostilities Only" or "Duration of War" engagements who attained the age of 37 years by 1st February 1919 Those who subsequently attain the age of 37 years will become eligible from the date of attaining that age

(4) All airmen who have been duly certified by the Ministry of Labour before 1st February 1919 as civil demobilizers or pivotal men, and whose demobilization is ordered by the Air Ministry on A F Z -52

(5) All airmen whose special release has been recommended by the Ministry of Labour before 1st February 1919, and whose demobilization is ordered by the Air Ministry on Z -556

(6) All airmen who belong to Industrial Groups which have been opened for demobilization prior to 1st February 1919

(7) All airmen who prior to 1st February 1919, are registered in their units as "slip men" on A F Z -16 A, or who have produced "contracts" for employment from their pre-war employers

(8) All airmen whose claims to return to their pre war homes or businesses outside the United Kingdom have been approved, or may be approved, by the Officer in-charge, Repatriation Records, Winchester, on A F Z 6

(9) All airmen who are entitled to three or more wound stripes

(10) All airmen whose releases on extreme compassionate grounds have been ordered by the Air Ministry, or whose releases on such grounds may be subsequently approved by the Air Ministry

3 Additional emoluments in the form of weekly bonuses will be payable, under the Appendix to this Instruction, to men specially retained

4 Any airman who is eligible for demobilization under paragraph 2 of this Instruction, or who, having already served during

the present war, has been demobilized or discharged, may, provided he is suitable, be permitted to volunteer for general service with the Royal Air Force for one year under the following conditions :—

(a) Rates of pay, bonus and allowances to be the same as for those men held to serve under this Instruction.

(b) Substantive rank will be retained or re-assumed.

6. After 1st February 1919, all leave except on urgent compassionate grounds, will be limited to those who are retained in, or who are accepted for, the Royal Air Force of Occupation.

7. All officers are liable to be retained under this Instruction, but, if sufficient numbers of volunteers are forthcoming, those who wish to be demobilized will be released as soon as the exigencies of the service permit.

APPENDIX.

1 A bonus will be payable, as from 1st February 1919, at the rates and under the conditions shown below, to all officers and other ranks who are definitely selected for retention for Royal Air Force service, and to all who volunteer and are accepted for such service

2. The bonus will, until further notice, be payable also to officers of the Royal Air Force, holding permanent commissions in the Navy, Army or Royal Air Force and to airmen serving on ordinary engagements.

3 If any officers and other ranks due for demobilization forthwith and not specially selected for retention as above have not been released by 1st May 1919, they will be credited, as from that date, with a bonus at half the rates shown below, under the conditions stated. (This half-bonus will be issued to them on their release).

4. The following are the weekly rates of the full bonus :—

Officers.	Weekly addition.
	s. d.
Second Lieutenant	24 0
Lieutenant Staff Officer, 4th class Staff Lieutenant	29 0
Captain Staff Officer, 3rd class Chaplain, 4th class	31 6
Major Staff Officer, 2nd class Chaplain, 3rd class	35 0
Lieutenant-Colonel Staff Officer, 1st class Chaplain, 2nd class	38 6
Officers of higher ranks and appointments	42 0

Other Ranks, including Cadets

	s	d
Aircraftman (2nd class)	10	6
Aircraftman (1st class)	11	1
Leading Aircraftman	11	8
Corporal	12	3
Serjeant	14	0
Flight Serjeant	15	9
Warrant Officer (2nd class)	17	6
Warrant Officer (1st class) } Flight Cadet }	21	0
Boy	5	3

Cadet—to be assessed on the rank held

Note—For broken periods a corresponding daily rate will be issuable

5 The bonus is not issuable to personnel locally enlisted in Malta, Egypt, etc, for special and not general service.

6 The bonus, when dependent on rank, will be based on the rank for which pay is drawn

7 The bonus will be issuable to British Service troops serving in India under the same conditions as those applicable to troops elsewhere

8 The period during which issue will continue for officers and men definitely retained will be that for which it is found necessary, to maintain forces of occupation in various occupied territories

9 As regards officers' gratuities, the bonus will not be taken into account in their assessment Gratuities under Article 497 of the Army Warrant for pay will not be earned beyond 3rd August 1919, or the date of the termination of the war as defined by statutory authority, whichever comes first Instructions will shortly be issued as to the war gratuity issuable to officers holding permanent commissions, the same limit of time will apply

10 As regards other ranks, the bonus is in addition to the special bounties for extension of service, and to any war gratuity earned The war gratuity authorised for airmen serving on ordinary engagements will cease to be admissible for any period after 3rd August 1919, or the date of the termination of the war as fixed by statutory authority, whichever comes first The conditions governing the war gratuity for all other airmen stand as already published The bonus will be issuable during the 28 days' furlough granted on demobilization

11 The bonus will be subject to the same rules for stoppages, public claims, etc, as regimental pay

12 Except in the case of the half bonus, issuable to certain officers and men on release, the bonus will be issuable with ordinary pay, monthly in the case of officers and weekly in the case of other ranks

13 Instructions will follow at once as to the action to be taken by Commanding Officers to enable the amounts of the full bonus to be drawn by those entitled to it

14 The bonus will not be issuable to airmen employed on civil rates of pay

15 The bonus authorised in this Instruction has no bearing on the scales of pay, separation allowance etc of the Air Force in the future, or on future terms of service These will shortly be reconsidered in their entirety

---

No 299 of 1919

Supplementary Instructions as to the issue of extra remuneration to the Air Forces of Occupation

[This Instruction will be read in conjunction with Army Instruction (India) No 298 of 1919]

I —Officers

Officers holding permanent regular commissions

1 All officers of the Royal Air Force holding permanent regular commissions on the active list of the Navy Army, or Royal Air Force, will be entitled to the bonus until further orders

2 Officers Commanding units will prepare lists of these officers at the earliest possible date

3 The lists will be prepared in duplicate, and one copy forwarded to the Divisional Disbursing Officer concerned quoting this Army Instruction (India) as authority for the payment of the bonus Any alterations to this list will be notified by Officers Commanding to the Divisional Disbursing Officer The bonus will be claimed in the monthly pay bills of officers

4 The lists should show in each case the rate of bonus due

Other officers

5 As regards other officers any who, on existing or future Air Ministry Orders can be informed individually by their Officer Commanding that they are definitely retained, will be entitled to the full bonus as from 1st February 1919 Commanding Officers will forward lists as in paragraphs 2 and 3 above *

---

* N B —These lists of officers definitely retained are quite distinct from the lists which are being called for of officers recommended for retention

6 Officers coming within the classes specified in paragraph 26 below will be regarded as entitled to the bonus, and will be shown on these lists forthwith

7 The final selection of officers to be retained cannot be completed for some time but any full bonus issuable will be antedated to 1st February 1919 in the case of those finally selected

8 In the case of officers who have not been definitely selected for retention, but who nevertheless have not been released from service by 1st May, the agents will, subject to the conditions attaching to the bonus, issue at the time of the officer's demobilization a bonus at half the ordinary rate, for the period beginning 1st May 1919 and ending on the date preceding that on which the officer ceases to draw pay

9 Officers who are accepted for permanent commissions in the Royal Air Force will come under the terms of entitlement to bonus applicable to officers holding such commissions (see paragraph 1 above)

10 Nothing contained in this Instruction will be held to prevent the demobilization in ordinary course of any officer otherwise entitled to be demobilized, under orders in force from time to time

II —Warrant officers, non-commissioned officers, men, and boys

Men on ordinary engagements

11 All men on ordinary engagements are eligible for the full bonus if the period of active or colour service for which they engaged expires on or after 1st February 1919

12 Men on ordinary engagements whose period of active or colour service has already expired by 1st February 1919, and men who had been called up from a reserve, will be dealt with on the same lines as men on duration of war engagements

Men on "duration of war" or similar engagements

13 Men on duration of war or similar engagements are entitled to the full bonus if they are now definitely retained, or if they volunteer and are accepted

14 Men coming within the classes specified in paragraph 26 below will, for purposes of entitlement to the full bonus, be regarded as definitely retained

15 No others on duration of war engagements are entitled, unless their release has not taken place by 1st May 1919, in which case they will be credited with half bonus, for issue on release

16. Men who are definitely retained and at a later date are informed that they can then be demobilized, their services being no longer required, will continue to draw the full bonus until their release If, however, any man definitely retained is at a later date specially released on compassionate grounds, he ceases to be entitled to the bonus from the date of the authority for the release

Volunteers (including extension of service).

17 Any man who volunteers for continued service for a year (and is accepted) or who extends his service under Air Ministry Weekly Order 1560, will be entitled to the bonus as from 1st February if he volunteers or extends his service by 14th February, or within 14 days from the receipt of the original order relating to these bonuses Any man who volunteers or extends his service after that date (and is accepted) will be entitled to the bonus from the date of volunteering or extending

Issue during 28 [illegible] demobilization leave

18 The continuance of the issue of the full bonus during this period is admissible only for those who were entitled to it on the day immediately preceding their furlough The half-bonus is admissible for all other men for all or any portion of their demobilization leave which extends beyond 1st May 1919

Procedure at the units

19 Officers Commanding units will assume that all men definitely coming under the classes in the schedule to the original order (other than men on ordinary engagement whose term of colour service has not expired by 1st February and men specified in paragraph 26 below) are eligible for demobilization These men will be indiv[illegible] [illegible]ceed as early as [illegible] [illegible]ave not been rel[illegible] If bonus from the [illegible] apply, now or later, for special release on compassionate grounds will be informed as in paragraph 16 above

20 Those who wish to volunteer, or extend their service under A M W O 1560, now or later, will be informed as in paragraph 17 above.

21. All other [illegible] that they are retained, for purp[illegible] [illegible]nus, and that their bonus will [illegible] [illegible]y book (A. B. 64) of every airman overseas who is thus retained will be marked

"Selected for retention Bonus . . per week from 1st February 1919" Officers Commanding will as from that date take these amounts into account in making cash payments to the men, notwithstanding that the lists referred to below have not been completed and forwarded to the Divisional Disbursing Officer Any men becoming eligible for the bonus from a later date (for example, volunteers) will be similarly dealt with

22 Officers Commanding units will, at the earliest possible moment, compile lists of all men under their command who have been dealt with as in paragraph 21 and should forward these lists to the Divisional Disbursing Officer They should not wait until they are in a position to send in one complete list, but should send batches of names at frequent intervals Men who become entitled at a later date will similarly be notified to the Divisional Disbursing Officer The lists should show in each case the date from which the bonus is admissible and the rate

23 Any men who cease to be entitled to the bonus before their release will have an entry to that effect made in their pay book and their names will be notified to the Divisional Disbursing Officer forthwith The pay book should also be endorsed "Divisional Disbursing Officer notified"

24 In the case of men who have not been definitely selected for retention as shown on the lists sent to the Divisional Disbursing Officer but who nevertheless have not been released from service by the 1st May, the Divisional Disbursing Officer will [illegible] ization a bonus at [illegible] and ending on the

III —General

New entrants

25 The regulations governing entitlement to the bonus will apply to all officers and men entering the service until further notice

Personnel temporarily detained for the military machinery of demobilization, and for overseas garrisons pending relief

26 Officers and men coming within the following categories will be regarded as specially retained, and will be entitled to the full bonus as from 1st February 1919—

(a) Officers and men temporarily required for the military machinery of demobilization until they can be individually replaced or dispensed with They will continue

to draw the bonus until demobilized. This class will [illegible] personnel of record and pay offices, but a fuller [illegible] doubtful cases

(b) Officers and men detained in overseas garrisons pending relief by other personnel for garrison purposes. This will be applied as shown in the summary below :—

India :—

All officers and men will be entitled to the bonus.

Personnel in hospital.

27. Officers and men who are eligible for demobilization and are not retained, temporarily or otherwise, for public reasons, but are retained in hospital for their own benefit, will not thereby become entitled to the bonus or half bonus. Those already entitled to the bonus or half bonus before entering hospital will continue to be so entitled

Indian Army.

28 Personnel belonging to the Indian Army (other than those holding temporary commissions in the Royal Air Force) are not covered by the orders relating to the bonus and will be dealt with in separate instructions, if necessary.

Forces of Overseas Dominions

29. These orders relating to the bonus are not intended to apply to officers and men (including cadets) of Forces of Overseas Dominions serving with the Royal Air Force who are not in the pay of the Royal Air Force at Imperial rates of pay.

No 383 of 1919

Delegation of financial powers to the General Officer Commanding the Royal Air Force in India.

In supersession of Army Instruction (India) No. 1170 of 1918,* it has been decided that the General Officer Commanding the Royal Air Force in India shall be invested with financial powers equivalent to those of Heads of Departments as defined in paragraphs 6 (iii), 10 (c) and (d) and 12 and 13-L (iv) of the "Revise of paragraphs 1 to 19, Army Regulations, India, Volume III (Provisional Issue)," the consequent amendments to which are published in the Appendix to these Instructions (reprinted below)

*Reprinted below.

APPENDIX.

AMENDMENTS TO THE "REVISE OF PARAGRAPHS 4 TO 19, ARMY REGULATIONS, INDIA, VOLUME III (PROVISIONAL ISSUE)."

Paragraph 6 (iii)—

After "D A C" *insert* "G O C., R. A. F., in India"

Paragraph 10 (c) and (d)—

Add to footnote the following —

"Royal Air Force" . . . . . "G O C., R A. F. in India."

Paragraph 12—

Under "Officers" after M S C-in-C. *insert* "G O. C, R. A F in India," and connect it with bracket against C of G S. to M. S C-in-C. for "Powers."

Paragraph 13-L (iv)—

After "D A C" *insert* "G O C, R A. F. in India."

No 1170 OF 1918

Delegation of financial powers to the Director of Aeronautics

It has been decided that the Director of Aeronautics shall, for the period of the war, be invested with financial powers equivalent to those of Heads of Departments as defined in paragraphs 6 (iii), 10 (c) and (d), 12 and 13-L (iv) of the "Revise of paragraphs 4 to 19, Army Regulations, India, Volume III (Provisional Issue)," the consequent amendments to which are published as an appendix to this Instruction

APPENDIX

AMENDMENTS TO THE "REVISE OF PARAGRAPHS 4 TO 19, ARMY REGULATIONS, INDIA, VOLUME III (PROVISIONAL ISSUE)."

Paragraph 6 (iii)—

After "D A C" *insert* "Director of Aeronautics."

Paragraph 10 (c) and (d)—

Add to footnote the following —

"Royal Air Force" . . . "The Director of Aeronautics"

Paragraph 12—

Under "Officer" after M S. C.-in-C. *insert* "Director of Aeronautics," and connect it with bracket against C of G. S to M. S C.-in-C. for "Powers"

Paragraph 13-L (iv)—

After "D A C" *insert* "Director of Aeronautics"

No 401 of 1919.

Route for journeys to and from the United Kingdom.

In supersession of India Army Order No. 250 of 1917 it has been decided that all packet passages to and from the United Kingdom for entitled passengers shall be provided by the all-sea route, instead of by the overland route across France.

2 Entitled passengers who disembark at Marseilles for their own convenience will bear any expenses thereby entailed.

No 418 of 1919.

Issue of pay books to British personnel of the Royal Air Force proceeding home.

It has been decided that the provisions of* Army Instruction (India) No 1453 of 1918,* shall be applicable to British personnel of the Royal Air Force serving in India

*Reprinted below

No 1453 of 1918

Change of system of accounting for British units serving in India and Burma, with effect from the 15th December 1918, in connection with the transfer of British soldiers to the United Kingdom.

Immediately on receipt of intimation of the probable date of [illegible] United [illegible] [illegible]unt due [illegible] [illegible]redit or [illegible] [illegible]ll receive payment of [illegible] the amount estimated [illegible] may be considered [illegible] [illegible]ceptional cases only, and will be limited strictly to the amount estimated as [illegible] [illegible] embarkation These pay- [illegible] will be recorded in a Pay [illegible] Form A.-27, as may be [illegible] to the Fixed Centre Dis- [illegible] necessary information will

be telegraphed to the Fixed Centre Officer, if time does not permit of the Pay and Mess Book or the India Army Form A -27 being received in Poona before the soldier leaves his station

The Officer Commanding will issue a Pay Book (Army Book 64) to each soldier under orders to embark for the United Kingdom immediately after pay, to date of embarkation, etc, has been paid and entered in the Pay and Mess Book or the India Army Form A -27 In this Pay Book will be entered complete parti- [illegible] or corps, rates of [illegible] these entries will [illegible] sign in the space provided The rates of pay and allotment will be found recorded in the Pay and Mess Book returned to the unit by the Fixed Centre Disbursing Officer, Poona, for the period, ending 29th November 1918, they can be entered from the statements of accounts which are being forwarded to units by the Divisional Disbursing Officers concerned Care will be taken that entries are made and attested in respect of all matters affecting the pay, etc, of a soldier arising after the despatch to Poona of the final Pay and Mess Book or India Army Form A 27 as follows —

(*a*) Alteration in the rates of pay, etc, occasioned by promotion, reduction, etc

(*b*) Changes in the rate of allotment

(*c*) Casualties entailing a forfeiture of pay

(*d*) Remittances, stoppage of fines—these will be entered across the cash payment page

In the event of an advance being issued to a soldier after the issue of the Pay Book owing to delay in his embarkation the amount paid will be duly recorded in the Pay Book

On the issue of Pay Book (A B -64) to any soldier, he should be informed that he will be required to produce it on his arrival in the United Kingdom and that a speedy settlement of his account entirely depends on the production of the book complete and in proper order

A stock of pay books is maintained by the Superintendent of *Government Printing, India, Calcutta, and Officers Commanding* should obtain their requirements from him immediately

Note —In the cases of British warrant officers, non-commissioned officers and men of British units attached to Indian units and departments or extra-regimentally employed, whose pay is being drawn and paid in full through the pay bill of the establishment with which they are employed. Officers Commanding will furnish the necessary information as to the charges to the date of embarkation to the Divisional Disbursing Officer, Controller of Military Supply Accounts or other officer by whom pay is being issued.

No. 433 of 1919

Pay and Allowances of the Royal Air Force in India.

With reference to Army Instruction (India) No 512* of 1918 and the Appendix* to that Instruction; Appendix IIa of Air Force Memorandum No 1 is republished in the Appendix* to this Instruction

* Reprinted below.

The rates of pay for all ranks other than commissioned officers of the Royal Air Force as shown therein will take effect from the 1st April 1918.

If the rate of pay of any man on the 31st March 1918 (exclusive of any Indian allowances) was higher than the rate now sanctioned he may continue to draw that higher rate until absorbed by increased pay on promotion or otherwise unless disrated for other reasons

Those transferred or attached to the Royal Air Force after the 1st April 1918 may retain the rates of pay they were then in receipt of, if higher than the new Royal Air Force rates of pay up to the 30th June 1919. From the 1st July 1919 they will receive the new rates of pay.

From the date of this Instruction the special allowances sanctioned in paragraphs 6 and 8 of Government of India (Army Department) letter No. 34644-1 A. G, dated 2nd August 1916, will be discontinued.

Groups and trade classifications of the Royal Air Force.

Air Ministry Weekly Order No. 1483 of 1918 is republished as an Appendix to this Instruction.

Rank and pay of master clerks.

Air Ministry Weekly Order No. 1517 of 1918 is republished as an Appendix to this Instruction.

APPENDICES.

Air Force Memorandum No. 1.

TRANSFER OF THE ROYAL NAVAL AIR SERVICE AND ROYAL FLYING CORPS TO THE ROYAL AIR FORCE.

This pamphlet is issued by the Air Council in order to give officers and men now serving in, or attached to, the Flying Services a general view of the conditions of service in the Air Force, together with a statement of the rates of pay, etc, which will be in force.

APPENDIX IIA.—PAY OF MEN.

1. *The rates of pay* of warrant officers, non-commissioned officers and men of the various branches of the Air Force are as

shown in the attached table Appendices IIB and IIC* show the Air Force rank into which the various ranks and ratings of the existing Flying Services will come

2 *Rates of Flying Pay* remain as at present —

First-class	4s
Second class	2s
Under instruction	1s

with special rates for men employed in airships, and kite balloons, on acceptance and observation duties, etc. These special rates will be liable to certain modifications

3 *Increases for War Service*—The increase of 1d a day for each year of service, given to the Army as "War Pay" is not applicable to the Air Force, as the rates were specially fixed so as to render such a grant unnecessary The following classes, however, will be entitled to War Pay, under the conditions already announced for the Army —

(a) Boys at 1s privates, 2nd Class and clerks, 3rd Class

(b) Men who come over from the Royal Flying Corps at their existing Army rates of pay and who would have been entitled to War Pay under Army Regulations Such men will retain it during the war until it is absorbed by increases for length of service or on promotion Those coming over on a higher rate of pay may draw their Army pay and War pay if these together would be more beneficial

It should be noted that service in the Navy or Royal Marines does not count towards War Pay.

4 *Allotments of Pay*—The recent concessions will apply as follows —

(a) To men from the Army—as already authorised for men now serving in the Army

(b) To men from the Navy—the benefit of the Army system will be given No allotment will be charged against the man's pay in respect of the amounts due as separation allowance or dependants' allowance under Army scales and regulations As a temporary measure, however, the present allotment will continue to be charged against the men's accounts until the reassessment is completed this will take some considerable time any arrears due to the men in respect of allotments so charged will be made good to them (*See* Appendix III,* para 9)

5 *Men on Special Rates of Pay*—Following the present practice such men are not entitled to the concessions given under

* Published in Appendix 84 of Army Instruction (India) No 512 of 1918

paras 3 and 4 above—*e g*, men of the Royal Flying Corps in Canada drawing a special allowance while serving there

6 *Army Gratuities* —The [illegible]
lations to soldiers on transfer to [illegible]
will continue to be issuable, and [illegible]
Royal Naval Air Service with effect from the date of joining the Air Force These gratuities are at the rate of £1 for each year of service Transfer from the Army to the Air Force is not a "Discharge" for purposes of this gratuity

7 *Good Conduct Badges and Pay* —Good Conduct Badges will not be granted in the Air Force Men who are already in possession of Good Conduct Badges carrying additional pay will be dealt with as follows —They will be guaranteed a rate of pay not less than the total of the ordinary and Good Conduct Pay now drawn This rate (with any good conduct pay contained in it) will be cancelled by any higher rate to which the man may be appointed on transfer, or on subsequent promotion, or otherwise

8 *Permanent Additional Emoluments (Navy)* —In the same way men drawing non substantive pay, detained pay, re engaged or extension pay and the like will be entitled to retain their naval rate, including these extras, under Naval Regulations, where the naval total is more beneficial than the Air Force pay The additional pay will, however, drop out and be cancelled as the men come on to more beneficial rates in the Air Force either on appointment, or on subsequent increase on promotion, etc

9 *Royal Fleet Reserve* —The emoluments of these men will follow the rule in paragraph 8 above They will draw rates of pay not less than their present pay *plus* war retainer of 8*d* a day detained pay, etc Any higher rate which they may reach in the Air Force will be regarded as including the war retainer, etc These men will also retain any special rights they may have in respect of pension or gratuity in the Navy, subject to their receiving no alternative compensation in *virtue* of Air Force service

10 *Miscellaneous Allowances for Special Duty (Navy)* —In the case of allowances such as Library, Schoolmaster's Physical Training Instructor's Charge of Victualling Stores, etc, the Air [illegible]
[illegible] withdraw any such allowances
[illegible] holders will be permitted to
[illegible] paragraph 8 above, so long as
[illegible] arily perform the duties for
[illegible]

11 *Remittances by Postal Order (Navy)* —The facilities hitherto given for this will in future be strictly confined to purchases of postal orders on board His Majesty's ships

Table of rates of pay (and Classification for Allowances) of Warrant Officers, Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of the Air Force.

(*Referred to in paragraph 1 above*)

Technical		Non-Technical		Clerks, Storekeepers, etc		Classification for allowances (see Appendix III*)
Rank.	Daily rate of pay	Rank	Daily rate of pay	Rank	Daily rate of pay	
A Chief master mechanic, 9s + 3s	12s	Serjeant-Major, Class I	7s 6d	Master clerk	6s 9d	15
Master mechanic, 9s + 2s	11s	Serjeant-Major, Class II	6s 9d			16
B Chief mechanic—		Flight serjeant—		Flight clerk	5s 9d	19
Commencing rate of pay	7s	Commencing rate of pay	3s 10d			
After 3 years' service in the rank	8s	After 3 years' service in the rank	4s 1d			
After 6 years' service in the rank	9s	After 3 years' service in the rank	4s 4d			
C. Serjeant mechanic—		Serjeant—		Serjeant clerk	4s 9d	19
Commencing rate of pay	6s	Commencing rate of pay	3s 3d.			
After 3 years' service in the rank	6s, 6d	After 3 years' service in the rank	3s 5d			
After 6 years' service in the rank	7s,	After 6 years' service in the rank	3s, 7d			
D Corporal mechanic—		Corporal —		Corporal clerk	4s	20
Commencing rate of pay	5s	Commencing rate of pay	2s 4d.			
After 3 years' service in the rank	5s 6d	After 3 years' service in the rank	2s, 6d			
After 6 years' service in the rank	6s					

*Published in Appendix 84 of Army Instruction (India) No 512 of 1918

Table of rates of pay (and Classification for Allowances) of Warrant Officers, Non-Commissioned Officers and Men of the Air Force—*contd.*

(*Referred to in paragraph 1 above*)—contd.

Technical.		Non Technical		Clerks, Storekeepers, etc		Classification for allowances (see Appendix III*)
Rank	Daily rate of pay	Rank	Daily rate of pay	Rank	Daily rate of pay	
F Air mechanic 1st Class—		Private 1st Class—		Clerk, 1st Class	3s.	
Commencing rate of pay	4s	Commencing rate of pay	1s 8d			
After 3 years' service in the rank	4s 6d	After 3 years service as a private over 18 years of age	2s 0d			
After 6 years' service in the rank.	5s					
Air mechanic, 2nd Class—		Private, 2nd Class—		Clerk 2nd Class	2s	20
Commencing rate of pay .	3s	Commencing rate of pay .	1s 6d			
After 3 years' service .	3s 6d					
Air mechanic, 3rd class—				Clerk, 3rd Class	1s 8d	
Commencing rate of pay .	2s					
F Boy—		Boy—				
Commencing rate of pay	1s	Commencing rate of pay	1s	Boy clerk	1s	20

NOTE.—"Service in the rank" includes service given in the corresponding rank in the Navy and Army in the case of men now to be transferred or attached

* Published in Appendix 84 of Army Instruction (India) No 512 of 1918

Air Ministry Weekly Order No. 1483 of 1918.

AIR MINISTRY,
21st November 1918.

The following Orders are hereby promulgated for information and guidance and necessary action

By Command of the Air Council,
W. A. ROBINSON

1483—GROUPS AND TRADE CLASSIFICATIONS.

(C 12169-18.)

1 The existing division of other ranks into three groups (technical, non-technical, clerks and storekeepers) will be abolished on 1st January next and thereafter the "other ranks" in the R A F will be as follows —

Rank.	*Status*
Serjeant major, 1st Class	Warrant officer, Class I
" " 2nd Class	" " Class II
Flight serjeant	Non commissioned officers
Serjeant	
Corporal	
Leading aircraftman	Men in the ranks
Aircraftman, 1st Class	
" 2nd Class	

2 The trade is invariably to be shown after the rank in all documents or papers relating to airmen, thus —

Serjeant (Fitter Aero-engine)
Aircraftman, 1st Class (Rigger)
" 2nd Class (Batman).

3 From the above date, the warrant and non-commissioned officers are to be remustered accordingly, in their relative ranks, and the "men in the ranks" as follows —

Technical	Non-Technical	Clerks.	To be remustered as
Air mechanic, 1st Class.	—	Clerk, 1st Class	Leading aircraftman.
Air mechanic, 2nd Class.	Private, 1st Class.	" 2nd "	Aircraftman, 1st Class.
Air mechanic, 3rd Class.	Private, 2nd Class.	" 3rd "	" 2nd "

4. The distinction between the "technical", "non technical" and "clerk and storeman" classifications will thereupon cease to exist, and each trade will have a rate of pay appropriate to it

For the present, this change will not affect existing rates of pay, but new rates will be brought into force for new trades (including those indicated by an asterisk in the subjoined list of trades) Further instructions as to this will be issued in due course

5 *The trade classification of "Labour" is hereby abolished* and is to be at once replaced by "Aircraft hand"

6 The trades of "Packer" and "Packer's mate" are abolished and steps are to be taken from the date of this Order to trade-test and remuster airmen of these trades according to their qualifications, preferably into one of the following trades —

Carpenter,

Aircraft hand,

but men able to pass the trade-test of any other trade may, after the passing of such test, be remustered accordingly

7 The division of carpenters into—

Carpenter	= Employed on ordinary station work,
Carpenter (aero)	= Employed on aeroplane or seaplane repairs or construction,
Carpenter (airship)	= Employed on airship repairs or construction,

is to be carried out from the date of this Order and all carpenters not employed on ordinary station work are to be remustered into the two latter classifications

8 The trades of the Royal Air Force will be as follows —

Acetylene welder
Aerial gunner
Aircraft hand.
Armourer
(A) " assistant.
(S) Bandsman
Blacksmith
(A) Blacksmith's striker
*Blaster
Boat builder
Butcher
Camera repairer
Carpenter

Fitter (jig and tool maker)
" (mechanical transport)
*Hospital orderly
Hydrogen worker
Instructor
Instrument repairer
*K. B. telephonist.
Machinist
Magneto repairer
*Meteorologist.
Millwright.
Motor boat coxswain.
Motor-body builder

Carpenter (S) (aero)
„ (airship)
*Chemist
*Cinema operator
Clerk (general)
„ (pay)
„ ("Q")
„ (shorthand typist)
„ (stores)
(S) Cook
Coppersmith
(A) Coppersmith's mate
(A) Deckhand
*Dental mechanic
Draughtsman
Drill Instructor
Driver (motor boat)
„ (petrol)
„ (steam)
Electrician
„ (cinema)
Fabric worker
Fitter (aero engine)
„ (general)
„ (instrument)
*Storeman ("Q")
*(S) Tailor
(S) Telephone operator
Tinsmith and sheet metal worker
*Torpedo mechanic.
Turner
Motor cyclist
Moulder
Musician
Observer
(S) Painter
(A) Painter's mate
Patternmaker
Photographer
„ (cinema)
Physical training and drill instructor
Pigeon hand
Pilot
*Plasterer
Plumber
Police (R A F)
Propeller maker
Rigger (aeroplane)
„ (airship).
*Scaffolder
*Schoolmaster
*Sheeter.
*(S) Shoemaker
Signaller
*Stoker
Upholsterer
Vulcaniser
Winch driver and fitter
Wireless mechanic
„ observer
„ operator

The trades marked (S) are not to be held by any airman above the rank of serjeant, and those marked (A) are not to be held by anyone above the rank of leading aircraftman

will be kept for whichever period (duration of war or four years) is the longer

*6 In the case of any person *transferred* to the Air Force, for the purposes of pay, pensions gratuity, and retired or half-pay, and of any decoration or reward dependent on length of service, any previous service with His Majesty's naval or military forces which would have counted as service towards pay, pension, gratuity, retired or half pay, or such decoration or reward if he had not been so transferred, will be deemed to be service with the Air Force towards pay, pension gratuity, retired or half-pay, or such decoration or reward

*7 In the case of any person *attached* to the Air Force, the fact that he is so attached will not affect any right to any pay, pension, gratuity, retired or half pay, or such decoration or reward as aforesaid already earned by him in that branch of His Majesty's naval or military forces to which he belonged at the date on which he was so attached and the period during which he is so attached shall, for the purpose of any provisions relating to pay, pensions, gratuity, retired or half-pay, or such decoration or reward, be deemed to be service with that branch of His Majesty's naval or military forces to which he belonged at the date on which he was so attached

CONDITIONS APPLICABLE TO ALL RANKS

7a Every officer or man serving in the Air Force will, if medically fit, be liable to be called upon to go into the air, either in airships, aeroplanes or kite balloons

7b Every officer or man serving in the Air Force will be liable to be ordered to any station, at home or abroad, if considered medically fit for such service

GENERAL RULES AS TO EMOLUMENTS—ALL RANKS

[illegible] ... to pledge the future as to the prospects ... latitude must be reserved to ... privileges or emoluments (such as allowances) which are not subject to vested* rights it may be taken as a governing principle that no officer or man will suffer during the war by reason of transfer to the Air Force, in respect of the pay and pension of the substantive, temporary or acting rank held by him in the Navy or Army immediately before transfer,

*The position of officers of the Indian Army and of the Indian Army Reserve transferred or attached to the Air Force is being specially considered [illegible] to the provisions of these two paragraphs In the meantime [illegible] ...nally anything as to the ... be treated regarding pay. ... Officers of the Indian ... e be informed individually

an officer or man, however, may be required to relinquish his temporary or acting rank under the existing rules of the Services Nor will officers or men suffer through any revision of the rates after the war in respect of the pay and pension of the substantive rank held by them on the date of such revision At the same time, it must be borne in mind that certain concessions in regard to emoluments in the Navy and Army have only been authorised for the period of the war, and this limitation must equally apply to such emoluments in the Air Force Officers and men who are merely lent, as a purely temporary measure, to the Air Force, are not dealt with in this pamphlet

9 *Scales of pay* —The rates of pay of officers and other ranks [illegible] Ic, and IIa, IIb, [illegible] appointments in

All officers who are transferred or attached to the Air Force will (subject to their not drawing less than their existing rates under para 8) be paid at the rate of pay appropriate to the appointment in the Air Force to which they are assigned and not necessarily at the rate of pay in the Air Force to which their own rank would carry under Appendix Ia. They will, of course, draw the rate [illegible] when the [illegible] priate [illegible] tion will draw the pay of which they were in receipt at the time of the transfer of their attachment to the Air Force, *plus* instructional rates of flying pay until they qualify

10 *General rule as to allowances* —Allowances generally will be at Army rate and under Army regulations These allowances will be reviewed from time to time as may be necessary, to adapt them to the circumstances of the Air Force Typical rates are shown in Appendix II as a general guide Navy allowances (other than separation allowance) will apply in the case of officers and men while actually borne on the books of His Majesty's ships

11 *Officers' children's allowance* —This allowance will be issuable during the war at the same rates and under the conditions already authorised (*see* Appendix III).

12 *Separation allowance —Men* —Separation allowance will be issuable at Army rates

Appendix III shows how the allowances in the case of men transferred from the Navy will be adjusted on transfer

13 *Disability pensions* —These are administered by the Ministry of Pensions The general position is that no officer or man will lose in his present rank on transfer

14 *Pensions for length of service half pay, etc* —See para 7 above Details of pensions for length of service of half pay, etc

have not been finally settled, but a general guarantee is given that pension rights for officers on a permanent commission, or men on a regular engagement, transferred or attached to the Air Force, will be at rates not less favourable than those that can be earned in the Navy and Army

15 *Income tax*—Steps have been taken to secure for officers and men of the Air Force income tax reliefs similar to those granted under recent Finance Acts to members of the naval and military forces

These reliefs include reduced rates of tax, exemption where the total income does not exceed £160, an abatement allowance of £160 where the total income does not exceed £300, etc

16 *Prize money and prize bounty*—Officers and men of the Royal Navy and R N A S if entitled, at the date of transfer or attachment to the Air Force to prize money under the regulations which may be approved for its distribution, will not forfeit their claims by such transfer or attachment

17 *War Gratuity*—The position of officers and men of the Army transferred or attached to the Air Force will not, by reason of their transfer or attachment, be altered as regards any claim they might otherwise have had to participate in any war gratuity the issue of which may hereafter be sanctioned by His Majesty's Government

CONDITIONS APPLICABLE TO ALL OFFICERS

18 All officers transferred or attached on the formation of the Air Force will be placed on a gradation list, which will fix their seniority in the Air Force

In drawing up the Gradation List consideration has been given to the permanent, temporary or honorary rank held by each officer

In the case of officers holding permanent commissions in the Navy or Army, the permanent rank has been the first basis Certain promotions have, however, been made in cases where officers have been advanced in temporary rank more than one grade, or have held temporary rank (while holding appointments carrying temporary rank) for a certain period

In grading temporary officers consideration has been given to their temporary or acting rank, whether gained in the R N A S or R F C or in other branches of the Services Unless for exceptional reasons, those who have not held their *present temporary* rank for more than a certain period are graded in the rank below, and given temporary rank of their present grade

Owing to the difference between old and new ranks and scales of pay, it has been found that certain officers if graded in their present permanent or temporary rank, would receive pay of appointments higher than those they now hold, and in which there are at present no vacancies In these cases they have been graded

in the rank corresponding to their present rate of pay and granted honorary rank in the grade they hold before the promotion of the Air Force

In certain cases the Air Council have made special promotions to meet the needs of the Air Force on its formation

The list has been compiled by the senior officers of the two Services, and each individual case has been considered, although, in view of the fact that all promotions in the Air Force above the rank of Lieutenant will be by selection, the exact order of seniority in the different ranks is not of so much importance as in the older Services It is not improbable that there may be errors in the list, and attention should be drawn to these through the usual channels

19 All officers (other than those under instruction) who are transferred or attached to the Air Force from the Navy or Army will, in order to give them authority under the Air Force Act, receive temporary commissions in the Air Force for the period for which they are transferred or attached

20 In the event of the services of an officer attached to the Air Force proving unsuitable, the Air Council may arrange with the Admiralty or Army Council for his return to his original service

21 A limited number of permanent commissions in the regular Air Force will be given to such officers (whether transferred or attached) as apply for, and are selected for, permanent transfer

CONDITIONS APPLICABLE TO SPECIAL CATEGORIES OF OFFICERS

22 Officers of the following categories, *viz* —

Regular officers — Navy and Royal Marine,
Officers holding other than temporary commissions in R N R & R N V R,
Regular officers — Army and Indian Army,
Officers of the Reserve of Officers,
Officers of the Special Reserve of Officers (except Special Reserve, R F C),
Officers of the Territorial Force,
Officers of the Territorial Force Reserve,
Officers attached to the R N A S or R F C under any special order of the Admiralty or Army Council,

who on the date prescribed by the Order in Council (*see para* 1) were attached to the R N A S or R F C will, subject to their rights under Section 1 of the Act (para 2), be attached to the Air Force

23 Officers of the above categories who exercise the right to object to attachment (*see* para 2) will revert to naval or military service

24. Officers of the following categories, *viz* :—

Officers holding temporary commissions in the Royal Marines, R N V.R, R N.R, and R N A S.,

Temporary officers on the General List of the Army and Indian Army,

Officers of the Indian Army Reserve,

Officers of the Special Reserve of the Royal Flying Corps

Officers attached to the R N.A S or R F C under any *special order of the Admiralty or Army Council;*

who on the date prescribed by the Order in Council (*see* para 1) belonged to or were attached to the R N.A S. or R F C. will, subject to their rights under section 3 of the Act, be transferred *to the Air Force*

25 Temporary R N V R, R N R and R N A S officers, who have not served with a commission in any branch of the Royal Navy, except the R N A S, will, if they refuse to be transferred to the Air Force, have no claim to be accepted by the Admiralty as commissioned officers in another branch of the Navy

26. An officer of the R F C Special Reserve, who refuses to be transferred to the Air Force, will have no military unit to which he can be re-appointed, and will have no claim on the Army Council *for appointment to commissioned rank in another branch of the* Service

27 Temporary officers on the General List of the Army, who have not served while holding a commission in any branch of the Army except the R F C, will, if they refuse to be transferred to the Air Force, have no claim to be accepted by the Army Council as commissioned officers in another branch of the Army

CONDITIONS APPLICABLE TO ALL RANKS OTHER THAN OFFICERS

28 All warrant officers, chief petty officers, petty officers, air [illegible] who, on the date prescribed [illegible] belong to or are attached [illegible] officers, non commissioned officers, men and boys who, on the same date, belong t or are attached to the R F C, will be transferred to the Air Force, with effect from the date to be fixed by the Order of the Air Council *referred to in paragraph* ?

Royal Fleet Reserve ratings will be attached only

29 The rank of those transferred to the Air Force under the preceding paragraph will not be lower than the corresponding rank in the Navy and Army held on the day preceding transfer The e ranks are set out in Appendices IIb and IIc

Air Ministry
1st March 1918

APPENDIX IA—PAY OF OFFICERS

1 The rates of pay (and classification for allowances) of officers of the Air Force are as shown in the following table The annexed tables (Appendices IB and IC) show the Air Force rank into which the various ranks or appointments in the present Flying Services will be translated (See notes on page 9)

Classification for allowances (see App. III)	Rank	Staff on Air Force Commands Yearly Rates (Consolidated)*	Flying Branch — Daily Rates		Technical Branch — Daily Rates		Administrative Branch † — Daily Rates
		£	Base	Flying	Base	Technical	
1 2 {	General	2,500	—	—	—	—	—
	Lieutenant General	2,000	—	—	—	—	—
3	Major-General	1,500	—	—	—	—	—
4	Brigadier General	1,000	—	—	—	—	—
5-6	Colonel	900	—	—	—	—	35s
8	Lieutenant-Colonel	[illegible]	40s	—	(Class A, 40s) (Class B, 35s)	—	24s
10	Major {	650 / 600 }	32s	—	24s	}	21s 4d
13	Captain	400	19s	8s	17s	2s, 4s, 6s or 8s {	15s 6d
			After 1 year's service in the ranks 20s	—	1s additional for each completed year's service in the rank up to a maximum of 20s	}	17s 6d after 3 years' service in the rank, subject to 12 years' total service

* These rates are subject to deductions when the officer is provided with public quarters

† Including Instructional Officers, non flying and non technical

APPENDIX IA—PAY OF OFFICERS—*concld.*

Classification for allowances (see App III)	Rank	Staff on Air Force Commands Yearly Rates (Consolidated.)*	Flying Branch — Daily Rates		Technical Branch — Daily Rates		Administrative Branch † — Daily Rates.
		£	Basic	Flying	Basic	Technical	
14	Lieutenant	350 300 250	1 1s additional for each completed year's service in the rank, up to a maximum of 16s	8s	12s 1s additional for each completed year's service in the rank up to a maximum of 16s	2s, 1s, or 6s	11s 6d
14	Second Lieutenant	—	10s	8s ‡	10s	2s or 4s	10s 6d
14	Probationers	—	7s 6d	4s	7s 6d	Nil	7s 6d

* These rates are subject to deductions when the officer is provided with public quarters

† Including Instructional Officers, non flying and non technical

‡ Subject to graduation as Pilot, up to which time 4s will be drawn

NOTE —"Service in the rank" in the above table (in the case of officers joining from the existing services) means service in the *appointment, e g*, service in the rank in another arm of the service would not reckon, nor would service given in a Flying Services appointment carrying a lower rank

2 The rates for Staff Officers are shown as consolidated only, but it may be necessary to arrange that the emoluments of Staff Officers abroad shall be issued in the usual form of ordinary pay and local allowances

3 Special inclusive rates of pay for certain classes of temporary officers, such as acting paymasters or officers engaged on a commercial basis, continue, as hitherto in respect both of pay and of allowances, unless and until they are given an ordinary Air Force commission with the appropriate rate of pay of the rank

[illegible] continue at exist-

[illegible] tes, but otherwise [illegible] ne subject to any [illegible] Air Force regu-

lations in due course

6 The existing rights of Reserve officers of the Flying Services to the gratuity of £150 for each year of service will continue, as also will the right of temporary officers of the Army to the gratuity based on length of service under the Pay Warrant

7 The pay of officers will be issued in arrear. In order to overcome any [illegible]

without interest

8 The following firms have been appointed Air Force agents for the issue of pay and allowances to officers of the Air Force —

Messrs Cox and Co 16, Charing Cross, London S W, for Staff and Flying Branch

Messrs Holt and Co, 3 Whitehall Place, London, S W, for Technical and Administrative Branches

[illegible]

of pay if higher.

11 Commissioned Warrant Officers, and Warrant Officers of the [illegible]

[illegible]

[illegible] the Navy emoluments will be finally cancelled

APPENDIX IB.—PRESENT RANKS AND GRADINGS

RNAS			RFC		
Flying	Technical	Administrative	Flying	Technical	Administrative
Wing Cmdr Wing Observer	Cmdr RNVR	Fleet Paymaster Naval Instr of 15 yrs senry Cmdr RNVR	Wing Cmdr (Lt Col)	Depôt Cmdr (Lt Col)	
Sqdn Cmdr (Lt or Lt Cmdr) Sqdn Observer	Lt Cmdr RNVR	Staff Paymaster Naval Instr of 8 yrs senry	Sqdn Cmdr (Major)	Park Comdr (Major)	
Flt Cmdr (Lieut) Flt Observer	Lieut RNVR	Paymaster Asst Paymaster of 4 yrs senry Naval Inst	Flt Cmdr (Captain)	E O (1) (Captain)	Wing Adjt (Captain)
Flt Lieut (Lieut) Observer Lt Flight Sub Lt Observer Sub Lt	W O 1st Class		Flying Officer 2 *Lt or Lt* Flying Officer Observer (2 Lt or Lt)	E O 2 (*Lieut*)	A Adjts draw pay of substantive rank *plus* extra duty pay
	W O 2nd Class			E O 3 2 Lieut	
Probationary Flt Officer Probationary Obser Officer			2 Lieuts on probation		

APPENDIX Ic—RANKS AND GRADINGS IN NEW AIR FORCE.

	Flying		Technical		Administrative
	Rates per day.		Rates per day		Rates per day
	Basic	Flying.	Basic	Technical	Basic
Lieut Col	40s		Class A 40s Class B 35s		24s
Major	32s		24s	2s, 4s 6s or 8s	21s 4d
Captain	Flt Cmdr 19s After 1 year's service in the ranks, 20s	8s	E O (1) 17s, 1s addition al for each completed year's service in the up to a maximum of 20s	2s, 4s, 6s or 8s	15s 6d, 17s 6d after 3 years' service in the rank, subject to 12 years' total service
Lieutenant	F O Pilot F O Observe 12s, 1s additional for each completed year's service in the rank up to a maximum of 16s	8s	E O (2), 12s 1s additional for each completed year's service in the rank up to a maximum of 16s	2s, 4s, or 6s	11s 6d
2nd Lieut.	F O (on gradn) 10s	8s	E.O (3), 10s	2s or 4s	10s 6d
Probationers	7s 6d	4s	7s 6d	Nil	7s 6d

APPENDIX IIA—PAY OF MEN.

1 *The Rates of Pay* of warrant officers, non commissioned officers and men to the various branches of the Air Force are as shown in the attached table Appendices IIB and IIC show the Air Force rank into which the various ranks and ratings of the existing Flying Services will come

2 *Rates of Flying Pay* remain as at present —

First class	4s
Second class	2s
Under instructions	1s

with special rates for men employed in airships, and kite balloons, on acceptance and observation duties, etc These special rates will be liable to certain modifications

3 *Increases for War Service.*—The increase of 1d a day for each year

(a) Boys at 1s privates, 2nd Class, and clerks, 3rd Class

(b)

It should be noted that service in the Navy or Royal Marines does not count towards War Pay

4. *Allotments of Pay*—T cent concessions will apply as follows —

(a) To men from the Army—as already authorised for men now serving in the Army.

(b) To men from the Navy—the benefit of the Army system will be given. No allotment will be charged against the man's pay in respect of the amounts due as separation allowance or dependants' allowance under Army scales and regulations As a temporary measure, however, the present allotment will continue to be charged against the men's accounts until the re-assessment is completed this will take some considerable time any arrears due to the men in respect of allotments so charged will be made good to them (*See* Appendix III, paragraph 9)

5 *Men on Special Rates of Pay*—Following the present practice such men are not entitled to the concessions given under paragraphs 3 and 4 above —*e g*, men of the R F C in Canada drawing a special allowance while serving there

6 *Army Gratuities*—The gratuities given under Army Regulations to soldiers on transfer to the Army Reserve or on discharge will continue to be the R N A S with effect from gratuities are at the rate of £1 for e Army to the Air Force is not a

granted
duct Bac
be guar
Conduct Pay now drawn This rate (with any good conduct pay contained in it) will be cancelled by any *higher* rate to which the man may be appointed on transfer or on subsequent promotion, or otherwise

In the case of
Instructors
right to vary
resent holders
graph 8 above
he duties for
which these allowances are given

11 *Remittances by Postal Order (Navy)* —The facilities hitherto given for this will in future be strictly confined to purchases of postal orders on board His Majesty's ships

TABLE OF RATES OF PAY (AND CLASSIFICATION FOR ALLOWANCES) OF WARRANT OFFICERS, N C O's AND MEN OF THE AIR FORCE

(Referred to in paragraph 1 above)

Technical — Rank	Technical — Daily rate of pay	Non-Technical — Rank	Non-Technical — Daily rate of pay	Clerks, Store keepers, etc — Rank	Clerks, Store keepers, etc — Daily rate of pay	Classification for allowances (see App "I")
A —Chief master mechanic, 9s + 3s	12s	Serjeant major, Class I	7s 6d	Master clerk	6s 9d	15
Master mechanic, 9s + 2s	11s	Serjeant major, Class II	6s 9d			16
B —Chief mechanic—		Flight serjeant—				
Commencing rate of pay	7s	Commencing rate of pay	3s 10d	Flight clerk	5s 6d	19
After 3 years' service in the rank	8s	After 3 years' service in the rank	4s 1d			
After 6 years' service in the rank	9s	After 6 years' service in the rank	4s 4d			
C —Serjeant mechanic—		Serjeant—				
Commencing rate of pay	6s	Commencing rate of pay	3s 3d	Serjeant clerk	4s 9d	19
After 3 years' service in the rank	6s 6d	After 3 years' service in the rank	3s 5d			
After 6 years' service in the rank	7s	After 6 years' service in the rank	3s 7d			

D.—Corporal mechanic—		Corporal—				
Commencing rate of pay	5s	Commencing rate of pay	2s 4d	Corporal clerk	4s	
After 3 years' service in the rank	5s 6d	After 3 years' service in the rank	2s 6d			20
After 6 years' service in the rank	6s					
E.—Air mechanic, 1st Class—		Private, 1st Class—				
Commencing rate of pay	4s	Commencing rate of pay	1s 8d.	Clerk, 1st Class	3s	
After 3 years' service in the rank	4s 6d	After 3 years' service as a private over 18 years of age	2s 0d.			
After 6 years' service in the rank	5s					
Air mechanic, 2nd Class— Commencing rate of pay	3s	Private 2nd Class— Commencing rate of pay	1s 6d.	Clerk, 2nd Class	2s	20
After 3 years' service	3s 6d					
Air mechanic, 3rd Class— Commencing rate of pay	2s			Clerk, 3rd Class	1s. 8d	
F.—Boy— Commencing rate of pay	1s	Boy— Commencing rate of pay	1s	Boy clerk	1s	20

NOTE.—"Service in the rank" includes service given in the corresponding rank in the Navy and Army in the case of men now to be transferred or attached.

If the existing rate of pay of any man is higher than the rate which he would draw under the above table he continues to draw that higher rate until it is absorbed by increased pay on promotion or otherwise, unless disrated for other reasons.

APPENDIX IIB —RE MUSTERING OF R N A S

Personnel of Royal Naval Air Service, rated as—	Will be re mustered in the Air Force as —		
	Technical	Non-Technical	Clerks and Storemen
Chief petty officer, 1st Grade—			
All except (G) ratings	Chief master mechanic		
(G) ratings	.	Serjeant-Major, Class I	—
Chief petty officer, 2nd Grade—			
All except (G), writer and stores ratings	Master mechanic		—
(G) ratings		Serjeant Major Class II	
Writers and stores	.		Master clerk
Chief petty officer, 3rd Grade—			
All except (G), writer and stores ratings	Chief mechanic,		
(G) ratings		Flight serjeant	
Writers and stores	.	.	Flight clerk
Petty officer—			
All except (G), writer and stores ratings.	Serjeant mechanic		
(G) ratings . .	. .	Serjeant	
Writers and stores	.	..	Serjeant clerk
Leading rating—			
All except (G), writer and stores ratings	Corporal mechanic		
(G) ratings . .	. .	Corporal	
Writers and stores	. ...	.	Corporal clerk
Air mechanic, 1st Class—			
All except (G), writer and stores ratings	Air mechanic, 1st Class		
(G) ratings	.. ...	Private, 1st Class	
Writers and stores .	.	.	Clerk, 1st Class.
Acting air mechanic, 1st class—			
All except (G), writer and stores ratings	Air mechanic, 2nd Class		
(G) ratings . .	.. .	Private, 1st Class	
Writers and stores .	..		Clerk, 1st Class.

APPENDIX IIB—*contd*

Personnel of Royal Naval Air Service rated as—	Will be re-mustered in the Air Force as —		
	Technical	Non Technical	Clerks and storemen
Air mechanic 2nd Class—			
All except (G) writer and stores ratings	Air mechanic, 3rd Class		
(G) ratings	"	Private, 2nd Class	Clerk, 2nd Class
Chief petty officer—Aircraftman		Flight serjeant	Flight clerk.
Petty officer—Aircraftman		Serjeant	Serjeant clerk
Leading aircraftman		Corporal	Corporal clerk.
Aircraftman, 1st Grade		Private, 1st Class	Clerk, 2nd Class
" 2nd Grade		Private, 2nd Class	Clerk, 3rd Class
Officers' stewards and cooks 1st Class		Corporal	
Officers' stewards and cooks 2nd Class		Private, 1st Class	
Officers' stewards and cooks, 3rd class	"	Private 2nd Class	
Boy	Boy	Boy	Boy clerk
Mechanic branch—			
Gunlayer		Aerial gunner	
Wireless telegraph	Wireless operator		
Engineer—			
Fitter	Fitter Aero engine General, Mechanical transport Jig and tool maker		
Turner	Turner		
Sheet metal worker	Tinsmith and sheet metal worker		
Welder	Acetylene welder		
Coppersmith	Coppersmith		
Blacksmith	Blacksmith		
Instrument maker	Instrument repairer		
Tool maker	Fitter—jig and tool make		
Electrical—			
Wireman	Electrician		
Instrument maker and repairer	Instrument repairer		
Power house mechanic	Electrician		

APPENDIX IIB—*contd*

Personnel of Royal Naval Air Service rated as—	Will be re mustered in the Air Force as —: Technical	Non Technical	Clerks and Storemen
Driver—			
S D Petrol driver	Driver—Petrol	Motor cyclist	
Steam wagon driver	Driver—Steam		
Armourer	Armourer		
Carpenter	Carpenter		
Rigger (heavier than air)	Rigger (aeroplane)		
Rigger (lighter than air)	Rigger (airship)		
Stores			Storeman
Writer			Clerk General Pay Shorthand typist Stores
Photographer	Photographer		
Draughtsman	Draughtsman		
Fabric worker		Fabric worker	
Motor boats—			
Engineers	Driver Motor boat		
Coxswains	Motor boat coxswains		
Hydrogen worker—			
Water gas s l con	Hydrogen worker		
General		Labourer etc according to employment	
Meteorological			Clerk General
Aircraft Branch—			
Aircraftman		Labourer etc according to employment	
" writer			Clerk General Pay, Shorthand typist Stores Storeman
" vic al or gu layer		Aerial gunner	
" s r s			Storeman
" motor boat		Labourer	
Officers stewards and cooks—			
Officers steward cook		Laymen Cook	

APPENDIX IIc—RE-MUSTERING OF R.F.C.

Men in the Royal Flying Corps mustered as—	Will be re-mustered in the Air Force as —		
	Technical	Non-Technical	Clerks and Storemen
Warrant officer—			
Technical	Chief master mechanic		
Disciplinary	..	Serjeant-Major Class I	
Superintending clerk	.		Master cl rk
Quartermaster serjeant—			
Technical	Master mechanic		
Non technical	..	Serjeant Major, Class II	
Flight serjeant	Chief mechanic according	Flight serjeant to mustered trade	Flight clerk
Serjeant	Serjeant mechanic according	Serjeant to mustered trade	Serjeant clerk
Corporal and air mechanic *	Corporal mechanic	Corporal	Corporal cle
	Air mechanic, 1st Class Air mechanic, 2nd Class Air mechanic, 3rd Class	Private 1st Class Private, 2nd Class	Clerk, 1s Class Clerk, 2n Class Clerk, 3r Class
	according to muster	ed trade as set out	hereunder
Acetylene welder	Acetylene welder.		
Batman		Batman	
Blacksmith	Blacksmith.	Blacksmith's striker	
Carpenter	Carpenter		
Carpenter (carriage body builder)	Motor body builder		
Carpenter (pattern maker)	Pattern maker		
Clerks—			
General	..		Clerk, Genera
Ledger	...	..	Clerk, Stores
Pay	...	...	Clerk, Pay
Stores	.		Clerk, Stores
Tally card		.	Clerk, Stores
Cook	.	Cook	
Coppersmith	Coppersmith		
Coppersmith's mate	..	Coppersmith's mate.	
Cyclist, motor	..	Motor cyclist	

* Air mechanics in the R F C Class III be[illegible]
3rd Class; Air mechanics [illegible]
re graded as privates or [illegible]
the end of Appendix II [illegible]
become Air mechanics [illegible]

APPENDIX IIc—*contd*

Men in the Royal Flying Corps mustered as—	Will be be mustered in the Air Force as —		
	Technical	Non Technical	Clerks and Storemen
Draughtsman	Draughtsman		
Driver M T	Driver— Motor boat Petrol or steam		
El ctric an	Electric an		
Magneto repairer	Magneto repairer		
Fitter—	Fitter—		
Engine erector M T	Mechanical transport		
I ngine	Aero engine		
General	General		
Motor cycle	Mechanical trans port		
M. T	Mechanical transport		
Mach nist	Machinist		
Millwright	Millwright		
Moulder	Moulder		
Turner	Turner		
Gunnery—			
Aerial gunner		Aerial gunner	
Armourer	Armourer		
Ass stant armourer		Assistant armourer	
Instrument repairer	Instrument repa rer		
Watchmaker	*Instrument repairer*		
Miscellaneous—			
Disc plinary		D sciplinarian	
Labour		Labourer	
Shoemaker		Shoemaker	
Ta lor		Tailor	
Ot! ers (a)	*Miscellaneous*		
Pa nter	Painter	Painters' mate	
Photographer	Photographer		
Camera repairer	Camera repairer		
R gger	Rigger (aeroplane) or Rigger (airship)		
Sa lmaker		Fabric worker	
Upholsterer	Upholsterer		
Storeman*			Storeman
Telephon st	K B telephonist	Telephone *operator*	
Tinsmith sheet metal worker	Tinsm th and sheet metal worker		
Vulcaniser	Vulcaniser		
Wireless operator	Wireless operator		
Wireless mechanic	Wireless mechanic		
K B S balloon party		Labourer	
K B S balloon r gger	R gger a rship		

* Storemen who are employed as labourers only will be graded as Private Class 2

APPE\DIX IIc—*concluded*

Men in the Royal Fly ng Corps mustered as—	WILL BE RE MUSTERED IN THE AIR FORCE AS —		
	Te hn c.l	\on Techn cal	Clerks and Storemen
K B S a l col plant	Hydrogen worker		
I B S w nch driver and fitter	Winch driver and fitter		
(a) Included here are —			
M scellaneous—			
Av ator	P lo		
Packer	Pa ker		
\a ous nstructors	Instructor		
A I D examiner			
C v l an fly ng school em loyee		Packe s mate	
Compos tor			
Pr nt r			
Lithographer			
Men employed as —	W ll be re-mustered as—		
J g and tool makers	F tter jig and tool maker		
Propeller repa rer	Propel er n aker		
\ C O Observer	Obse ver		
Butche		Butcher	
lerks (general) qual fied as shorthand typ st.			Will be re-mustered— Clerk (short-hand typ st)

APPENDIX IID—TRADE CLASSIFICATIONS IN AIR FORCE

Technical	Non Technical	Clerks and Storemen
Chief master mechanic	Serjeant Major, Class I	Master clerk
Master mechanic	Serjeant Major, Class II	
Chief mechanic	Flight serjeant	Flight clerk
Serjeant mechanic	Serjeant	Serjeant clerk
Corporal Mechanics and Mechanics	**Corporals and Privates**	**Corporal Clerks and Clerks**
Acetylene welder	Aerial gunner	Clerk General Pay
Armourer	Assistant armourer	Shorthand typist
Blacksmith	Batman	Stores
Boat builder	Butcher	Storeman*
Camera repairer	Cook	
Carpenter	Coppersmith's mate	
Coppersmith	Disciplinarian	
Draughtsman	Fabric worker	
Driver— Motor-boat	Hospital orderly Labour	
Petrol	Packer's mate	
Steam	Painter's mate	
Electrician	Motor cyclist	
Fitter, Aero engine, general mechanical transport, jig and tool makers	Shoemaker	
Hydrogen workers	Tailor	
Instructor (to be described)	Telephone operator	
Instrument repairer		

* Storehandlers (i e, storemen employed as labourers only) will be (non technical) privates

APPENDIX IID—*concld.*

Technical	Non-Technical	Clerks and Storemen.
K B telephonist		
Magneto repairer		
Millwrights		
*Miscellaneous		
Motor body builder		
Motor boat coxswain		
Moulders		
Observer		
Packer.		
Painter		
Pattern maker		
Photographer		
Pilot.		
Propeller maker.		
Rigger (aeroplane)		
" (airship)		
Tinsmith and sheet metal worker		
Turner		
Upholsterer		
Vulcaniser		
Winch driver and fitter		
Wireless mechanic		
Wireless operator		

* Mechanics mustered under this head to be restricted to a minimum.

All learners will be entered in the "Non-technical" category and be re-muster[ed] to the "Technical" category when sufficiently qualified to be able to pass [the] prescribed examination

APPENDIX III—ALLOWANCES

as typical of the ordinary
nt time, issuable as a rule
not profess to give more
its of this pamphlet to set
issue

A—OFFICERS

1 Typical ordinary rates (daily) —

—	Lodging	Fuel and Light: Winter	Fuel and Light: Summer	Field Allowance (when on field duty)*	Ration allowance	Forage and stable allowance	Servant allowance
Colonel (Class 6)	4s 6d	1s 11d	11d	4s 6d	1s 9d	(For each horse authorised about 2s 6d)	(In certain cases 1s for each servant authorised)
Regimental Lieutenant Colonel (Class 8)	4s	1s 7d	9d	4s	1s 9d		
Regimental Major (Class 10)	3s	1s 1d	7d	4s	1s 9d		
Regimental Captain (Class 12)	2s 3d	7d	4d	3s	1s 9d		
Regimental Lieutenant (Class 14)		7d	4d	2s 6d	9d		

* Not issuable with lodging money in the United Kingdom

2 The rates vary at foreign stations and at some stations abroad Colonial allowances are also given

3 Officers on regimental pay serving with Army Expeditionary Forces on land draw a special money allowance as an additional war emolument, in the form of the allowances for lodging fuel and light appertaining to their rank For example ... mmodated by ...ield allowance

(a) Higher rate, at £2 a month, up to a maximum of four children :—
Staff officers whose ... not allotted does not
... including the rank of
Officers of the Technical Branch of the rank of second lieutenant

(b) Lower rate, at £1 a month

Staff officers whose rate of pay when quarters are not allotted exceeds £400 but does not exceed £600 a year consolidated

Officers of the Administrative Branch of the rank of major

Officers of the Technical Branch of the rank of lieutenant or captain

Flying officers up to rank of lieutenant

The entitlement is more fully defined in the Army and Admiralty Orders already published (A O 44 of 1918, and Admiralty Order 342 R 304 18 dated 1st March 1918)

If a first claim has already been made to the Admiralty or War Office no other claim will require to be made to the Air Ministry First claims should continue to be sent to these other departments up to the date referred to in paragraph 1 of this pamphlet and thereafter to the Air Ministry Formal instructions on this will be issued later

5 Officers drawing the higher rate of childrens allowance previous to

6 In any case [illegible]

7 Instructions will shortly be issued prescribing the mode of claiming allowances and providing for the amounts due to be credited each month to the officer through his Agent

B.—Warrant Officers, N. C. O's and Men

5. Typical ordinary rates (daily).—

Rank.	Classification in Army Allowance Regulations.	Lodging *	Fuel and Light *		Field Allowance (when on field duty)	Ration Allowance	Married Establishment † (Peace Regulations)	Separation Allowance
			Winter	Summer				
							Per cent	
Warrant officers, Class I	15	1s 6d	11d	6d	1s	1s 9d	100	
Warrant officers, Class II	16	1s 4d	8d	4d	6d	1s 9d	100	See below, para 9.
Flight serjeants and serjeants	19	9d ‡	...	...	.	1s 9d	50	
Corporals and privates	20	9d ‡	...	.	...	1s 9d.	4	

* Mostly in abeyance during the war, in view of billeting, etc., and see para 6 below.

† Practically in abeyance during the war, as separation allowance is issuable without restriction.

‡ To include fuel and light.

-le men
en are
aration

7 Clothing a free initial kit with subsequent necessary maintenance is given during the war A money allowance is given in peace for renewals and upkeep The system of quarterly kit upkeep allowance in the R N A S will cease

8 Field Allowance the field allowance hitherto issued to Naval personnel will cease, and will be replaced by the field allowance in para 5 above in so far as this is issuable the issue in para 5 is confined to warrant officers

9 *Separation Allowance*—(1) *Wives and Children*—The Army rates (weekly) for a wife and children are as follows —

	Wife only	Wife and 1 child	Wife and 2 children	Wife and 3 children
Private and corporal	[illegible] 6d	19s 6d	[illegible] 6d	28s
Serjeant (including flight serjeant)	15s	23s	[illegible]	30s 6d
Warrant officer Class II	22s	27s	[illegible] 6d	32s 6d
Warrant officer Class I	23s	28s	31s 6d	33s 6d

	Wife and 4 children	Wife and 5 children	Wife and 6 children	Wife and 7 children	
Private and corporal	31s	31s	[illegible]	40s	With 3s for each additional child under 14 years
Serjeant (including flight serjeant)	33s 6d	36s 6d	39s 6d	42s 6d	
Warrant officer Class II	34s 6d	36s 6d	39s 6d	42s 6d	
Warrant officer Class I	35s 6d	[illegible] 6d	39s 6d	[illegible] 6d	

NOTE —These rates include the amounts 3s 6d and 5s 10d according to rank formerly allotted by the man from his pay (Army)

Under certain conditions the above rates are increased by 2s 6d a week in the case of wives resident in the London postal area.

The above rates are in respect of children under [illegible].

The rates for children over 14 are [illegible]

The weekly rates for motherless children are as follows —

Under 14 years —For each child, if each is in the care of a separate guardian, *7s*. Where two or more children of the same family are in the care of one guardian, *7s* for the first and *6s* for each other child

Over 14 years —For each entitled child, *5s*.

Where an allotment from the man's pay in respect of motherless children was actually in payment, or authorised by the man on or before the 2nd December 1917, the allowance as stated above will be increased by the amount of the allotment (*3s 6d* or [illegible]*s 10d*) This concession is applicable to the Army only Allotments made subsequent to that date must be borne by the man

(2) *Other Dependants* —The Army rates for dependants other than wives [illegible]

(3) *Adjustments on Transfer to the Air Force* —There will be no change in the allowances of men coming over from the Army, except in so far as individuals may be promoted on transfer, to a rank in the Air Force carrying a higher rate

In the case of men coming from the Navy the benefit of Army rates and conditions will be given when they are more favourable than those of the Navy. The allowances will be adjusted to Army rates and conditions as follows —

(a) [illegible]

account

(*b*) *Allowances for Dependants* —The amounts due on the Army system of assessment as described in (2) above will be ascertained and will become payable in full without any contribution by the man

If the amount now being received by the dependant is *less* than the Army scale would give, the Army rate will be issued and no charge will be made against the man's account For example take the case of a man whose dependant is now getting *12s* a week, *2s 6d* of which is being contributed

from the man s pay If the Army regulations would allow 16s the full 16s will be issued without any contribution at all by the man

If the amount now being received by the dependant is *greater* than the Army scale would give the full amount as hitherto will continue to be issued to the dependant (unless and until the man notifies his desire to the contrary), but the share of this charged against the man's account may be less For example take the case of a man whose dependant has been receiving 14s a week (that being the pre war dependence), 4s 6d of which was charged against the man s account If the amount due under Army rules is 12s 6d, 14s will continue to be issued to the dependant, but only 1s 6d of it will be charged against the man Take, again, the case of a man whose dependant has been receiving 16s, 5s 6d of which was charged against the man's account, but whose dependence allowance under Army rules turns out to be only 10s 6d i e, the amount of the pre war dependence In that case 16s will continue to be issued, 10s 6d, will continue to be borne by public funds as hitherto, and 5s 6d will be charged against the man's account

Thus in many cases there will be a clear gain to the man or to his family or dependants and in no case will the amount paid from public funds by the Air Ministry be less than the amount which they are now entitled to be paid from public funds by the Admiralty or War Office

It should be clearly understood that the re-assessment of separation allowance, in cases where any increased benefit is due, will take some considerable time. Until the rate has been re assessed, the issue will continue as at present. When the new rate has been fixed the increased benefit (if any) will take effect for the future, and the arrears (if any) will be made good to the man or his wife or dependant

---

No 442 of 1919

Bounty in lieu of furlough for British other ranks of the Royal Air Force.

With reference to Army Instruction (India) No 243* of 1919, it has been decided that a bounty of Rs 250 in lieu of passage, shall be granted to British other ranks of the Royal Air Force in India who extend their service under the provisions of Air Ministry Weekly Order† No 1560 of 1918 and who desire to forego their furlough

* Reprinted below

† Reproduced in appendix 45 to Army Instruction (India) No. 243 of 1919 (Reprinted below)

No 243 of 1919

Extension of service of airmen in the Royal Air Force.

It has been decided that Air Ministry Weekly Order‡ No 1560 of 1918 shall apply in the case of all British personnel of the Royal Air Force serving in India

‡ Reproduced as an Appendix to this Instruction.

APPENDIX

Air Ministry Weekly Order No. 1560 of 1918.

EXTENSION OF SERVICE OF AIRMEN IN THE ROYAL AIR FORCE

1 In order to provide the airmen for overseas garrisons, and he necessary reserves at home, it has been decided that airmen may specially extend their Air Force service for periods of approxi-

are now published for the information of all ranks but no action n the direction of accepting men, under the conditions laid down, s to be taken until further detailed instructions are issued

With a view to simplicity, the term "special extension of service" is used throughout these instructions, but it must be understood that this term includes also re engagement, etc, according to the procedure finally decided as necessary under the present terms of service of each individual airman

2 *Men eligible to extend*—

(*a*) Men serving on "Duration of War" engagements

(*b*) Men serving on normal engagements, whose term of colour service has expired, or is due to expire, before 1st April 1919

3 *Periods of service*—

Men will be required to extend their service for one of the following periods —

(*a*) From date of extension to any date between 1st January 1921 and 30th June 1921

(*b*) From date of extension to any date between 1st January 1922 and 30th June 1922

(*c*) From date of extension to any date between 1st January 1923 and 30th June 1923

The actual date of discharge in each individual case to be determined within the limits laid down above, by the Air Ministry, according to the requirements of the Royal Air Force from time to time

4 *Qualifications*—

(*a*) Must be physically fit for service in his Air Force trade at home or abroad

(*b*) On extension of service, must not be over the age of 38

5 *Conditions*—

(*a*) Airmen who wish to extend their engagements, but for whom vacancies in the Peace Establishment, in their existing

ranks, do not exist, may, subject to the conditions set forth in the preceding paragraphs, be allowed to extend their service in lower ranks In such cases, a statement, signed by the airmen, to the effect that he is willing to accept the lower rank and pay, is to be attached to the application for extension (F S Form 82)

(*b*) It must be understood that acceptance for extension of service will be subject to the following limitations —

(*i*) The number that can be accepted in the rank of serjeant must necessarily be limited, and it must be in proportion to the number of rank and file extending

(*ii*) The number extending in any trade must be limited to the requirements of that trade

(*iii*) The numbers extending for each of the three periods referred to in paragraph 3 must be approximately equal

6 *Terms*—

(*a*) *Pay* —The present ordinary rates of pay and allowances for the Royal Air Force will continue in force for the period of extension of service, and the rates of pay for any airman, voluntarily continuing to serve after the termination of this extension, will be the normal rates then in force

Men originally transferred from the Navy and Army (including the Royal Naval Air Service and the Royal Flying Corps), who are in receipt of special emoluments as a vested right, will be granted the regulated pay and allowances of the Royal Air Force rank only Similarly, men enlisted at special rates of pay, *e g*, *drivers, clerks, etc*, and *ex Royal Naval Air Service drivers* in receipt of driving pay, will be offered the normal emoluments of their present rank only

All men subsequently promoted will come on the then existing rate of pay appropriate to the rank

(*b*) Service, after the termination of the war, will not count for increased "War Pay."

(*c*) The rates of separation allowance now in force will be continued in the case of men in respect of whom they are now issuable

(*d*) *Bounties* —In addition to any pension, reserve pay, or gratuities to which men may be entitled on account of war or other service, bounties at the following rates will be given to men extending their service for one of the three periods laid down in paragraph 3, provided they so extend their service before—

In the case of units at home and with the British Expeditionary Force—1st January 1919,

In the case of units in the Middle East, Mediterranean, Canada, and America—1st February 1919 and

In the case of units in Mesopotamia and India—1st March 1919

Men extending up to any date between 1st January 1921 and 30th June 1921, three sums each of £6 13s 4d —

the first payment on extension of service,
the second payment on completion of first year, and
the third payment on completion of second year, or on discharge
Total £20

Men extending up to any date between 1st January 1922 and 30th June 1922, four sums each of £10

the first payment on extension of service,
the second payment on completion of first year,
the third payment on completion of second year, and
the fourth payment on completion of third year or on discharge
Total £40

Men extending up to any date between 1st January 1923 and 30th June 1923, 5 sums each of £10—

the first payment on extension of service
the second payment on completion of first year,
the third payment on completion of second year
the fourth payment on completion of third year, and
the fifth payment on completion of fourth year or on discharge
Total £50

(e) Special leave to the United Kingdom will be granted to men extending for one of the periods laid down in paragraph 3, as follows —

Men extending up to any date between 1st January 1921 and 30th June 1921—two months
Men extending up to any date between 1st January 1922 and 30th June 1922—three months
Men extending up to any date between 1st January 1923 and 30th June 1923—three months

This leave will be given as soon after extension of service as the exigencies of the service permit, but in the case of men going to overseas garrisons it will, in any circumstances, be given before they proceed to such garrisons

(f) Preference will be given to single men without dependants, or with dependants drawing low rates of allowance

Consideration may be given to the applications of other men but passages to and from foreign garrisons will only be granted to a limited number of families

In the case of married men, the present rates of separation allowance, when otherwise admissible, can only be guaranteed to the families of such men as are married at the date of this order

The privilege for a family cannot be commuted for a money bounty

7 In the case of men extending for 12 years, a bounty of £50 will be paid, as laid down in paragraph 6 (d), and the terms of service will be as in this order for the period of four years Subsequently, ordinary Royal Air Force Regulations will apply

No 477 of 1919

Issue of bicycles to units, etc, of the Royal Air Force in India.

Sanction is accorded to the issue of bicycles on the following scale to units, etc, of the Royal Air Force in India —

Headquarters Royal Air Force		3
Each Wing Headquarters		3
Each Squadron		2
Each Depot School Repair Park, Experimental Establishment and other miscellaneous unit	1 per 100 or fraction of personnel on strength	100

2 The bicycles will be issued by the Ordnance Department, to whom indents should be submitted

3 The cost of components and repairs will be recovered on contingent bills up to a limit of Rs 20 for each machine per annum in accordance with the procedure prescribed in Army Instruction (India) No. 1074 of 1918 When service pattern bicycles are on charge, components for repair can be obtained on payment from an Arsenal

No. 522 of 1919

(As subsequently amended by Army Instruction (India) No 737 of 1919)

Concessions to be admitted for service on the North-West Frontier of India during the operations against Afghanistan.

. . . .

[illegible]sions and
[illegible]owers and
[illegible]t Frontier

A—British officers

I. Free passages to their families to their selected place of residence in India, and back to their original place of residence or to the new station to which the head of the famil[illegible]

II Free postage from the field to India, the United Kingdom and British Possessions and to other Expeditionary Forces

III Pay of sick and wounded officers as for officers of an Expeditionary Force

IV Free rations for themselves and their authorised private servants, free forage for their authorised chargers, and free transport on the field service scale

B—British other ranks

Items, I and II above, will apply

III Free rations on the field service scale for themselves and their authorised private servants, free forage for their authorised chargers, and free transport on the field service scale

IV Free issues of clothing on the field service scale

V Command allowance to departmental officers with honorary rank and warrant officers of the Supply and Transport Corps, at the rate laid down in paragraph 440-A, Army Regulations, India, Volume I, and to non commissioned officers of that Corps at the rate laid down in paragraph 456, *ibid*

VI Charge allowance to departmental officers with honorary rank, warrant officers and non-commissioned officers of the Supply and Transport Corps under paragraph 457-A, Army Regulations, India, Volume I

C—Indian troops, followers and establishments

I Free passages for families to their homes in India, and back to their original place of residence or to the new station to which the head of the family is posted

II Free rations on the field service scale for themselves and their authorised private servants, free forage for their authorised chargers and free transport on the field service scale

III Free Field service clothing

IV Family remittances by money order free of commission

V Free postage from the field to stations within Indian limits and Nepal

VI Family pensions under paragraph 1066, *et seq*, Army Regulations, India, Volume I

VII Wound and injury pensions under paragraph 1052 *et seq*, Army Regulations, India, Volume I

VIII. Field service batta at the rates laid down in India Army Orders Nos 34 and 850 of 1917, and paragraph 90, Accounts Manual (War)

IX Field allowance to sub-assistant surgeons under paragraph 907, Army Regulations, India, Volume I.

X. Pony allowance to sub assistant surgeons under paragraph 952-B, Army Regulations, India, Volume I.

XI Field service working pay under paragraphs 938-48, Army Regulations, India, Volume I.

XII Payment issues of grain to silladar horses and mules at annas 3, pies 7, per diem under Supply and Transport Manual, War, item 119, Appendix II.

XIII. Grain and salt for Government grass mules and pay for their attendants under Field Service Manual, Indian Silladar Cavalry, paragraph 8

XIV Indemnification for loss or death of silladar horses and camels and baggage animals of silladar cavalry under paragraphs 328-333, Army Regulations, India, Volume I.

XV. Extra duty pay for the appointments referred to in paragraph 1022, Army Regulations, India, Volume I

2 Officers, troops, followers and establishments will be considered as on field service for concessions and privileges as follows —

(a) for units located *Cis*-Indus, from the date of detrainment *Trans*-Indus (excluding such portion of the Sind area as lies *Trans*-Indus).

(b) For all units who were *already Trans-Indus (excluding* such portion of the Sind area as lies *Trans*-Indus) on *the 6th May 1919, from that date.*

3 The six-monthly war bonus and other concessions promulgated in Army Instruction (India) No. 893 of 1918 will be continued for as long as the bonus is given to British troops of the Armies of Occupation under Army Order XIII of 1919, and will be admissible to all Indian troops wherever serving

4 Nothing in these orders is to be held to exempt Indian ranks of silladar cavalry from payment for grain issued to their horses and mules

D —Civil officers and subordinates

"Free passage to families to their homes in India and back to their original place of residence or to the new station to which the head of the family is posted"

No 526 of 1919.

Presentation of Insignia of Orders, Decorations or medals to Officers and other ranks, Royal Air Force, or their next of kin.

It has been decided to make Army Instruction (India), No 358* of 1919 applicable to the Royal Air Force in India.

*Reprinted below

No. 358 of 1919

Presentation of insignia of orders, decorations or medals to officers and soldiers or their next-of-kin.

It has been decided that General Officers Commanding, Commands or independent Divisions may hold parades periodically for [illegible] ers or medals, [illegible] ng the war [illegible] their next-of-kin

2. The provisions of paragraphs 2, 3 and 4 of India Army Order No 1062 of 1917, republished in the Appendix ( ) to this Instruction, are extended to these parades.

APPENDIX.

EXTRACT FROM INDIA ARMY ORDER No 1062 OF 1917.

* * * * *

2. The insignia of an order, decoration or medal conferred for distinguished or meritorious service in the field since 4th August 1914, upon an officer or soldier, British or Indian, who has not survived to receive it, may be publicly presented at these investitures to the next-of-kin resident in India if the latter so desires. In cases where the next-of-kin are not desirous of attending an investiture the insignia of the order, decoration or medal will be forwarded to them by post

3 Free passage from residence to place of presentation and return will be granted to next-of-kin, but to only one relative in each case In exceptional cases, such as those of age or infirmity [illegible]

relatives of British officers, second class to those of British ranks and Indian officers, and 3rd class to those of other Indian ranks.

4 British officers ordered to attend investitures with a view to receiving decorations will be entitled to travelling allowance at the temporary duty scale for the journeys involved under the provisions of paragraphs 29 and 55, Army Regulations India Volume X, and the Government of India have decided that they shall also be granted detention allowance for a period not exceeding three days in any one case Other British ranks will be entitled to the ration allowance admissible under paragraph 643, Army Regulations, India Volume I

The following special allowances for subsistence on the journey to and from the place of presentation have been sanctioned for Indian ranks

	Rs	A	P	
Indian officers	2	0	0	per diem
Other Indian ranks including men of the Supply and Transport Corps and Army Bearer Corps	1	0	0	
Followers cooks and langris accompanying the Indian officers and men	0	8	0	,

---

No 541 of 1919

Issue of canvas shoes for the use of Royal Air Force personnel employed as riggers, fabric workers, etc

Sanction is accorded to the issue of shoes canvas, for the use of riggers fabric workers etc of the Royal Air Force when working on aeroplanes

2 The scale of shoes, canvas, to be maintained will be as follows —

Per Squadron	50 pairs
Per Aircraft Depot or Park	50

3 The expenditure is debitable to the ordinary grant and head of account affected in the Army estimates

4 Clothing Regulations, India 1919 (Provisional), will be amended in due course

---

No 560 of 1919

Grant of free passage to families of officers and others, ordered to vacate their quarters in connection with the operations on the North West Frontier and Baluchistan

Families of all ranks of the British and Indian services, civilians in military employ and civilians in other Government departments, who have been required by the military authorities to leave their place of residence for reasons connected with operations on the North West Frontier and Baluchistan

free passage to their selected temporary place of residence in India, and return passage on the cessation of hostilities.

2 In the case of the head of the family being on field service, free passage from the selected place of residence of the family to the station to which the head of the family is posted on return from field service will be admissible in lieu of return passage to the original station if this is desired

3 The extra expenditure involved is debitable to "War, India—North West Frontier—1919"

No 573 OF 1919

Issue of ice to a squadron and wing headquarters, Royal Air Force in India

Sanction is accorded to the issue of ice on an "as required" scale for the use of photographic sections of a squadron and a wing headquarters of the Royal Air Force in India

2 The expenditure involved is debitable to the ordinary grant and head of account affected

3 Mobilization Store Tables concerned will be amended accordingly

No 600 OF 1919

Increase of passage allowances to the United Kingdom

With the approval of the Right Hon'ble the Secretary of State for India it has been decided that, with effect from the 22nd May 1919, the existing passage allowances as laid down in *Army Regulations India*, Volume X, paragraph 40, will be increased as follows —

Proceeding from	1st Class			2nd Class		
	Rs	A	P	Rs	A	P
Any port in India proper	765	0	0	510	0	0
Aden direct	600	0	0	4°0	0	0
Rangoon direct	°55	0	0	720	0	0

2. The regulations will be amended in due course

No 652 of 1919

Delegation of financial powers to the Officer Commanding a Wing, Royal Air Force.

It has been decided that the Officer Commanding a Wing, Royal Air Force, shall be invested with financial powers equivalent to those of an Officer Commanding an Aircraft Park, Royal Air Force, as defined in paragraph 6 (vi) of the "Revise of paragraphs 4 to 19, Army Regulations, India, Volume III (*Provisional Issue*)," the *consequent amendment* to which is published in the Appendix to this Instruction

APPENDIX

Amendments to the "Revise of paragraphs 4 to 19, Army Regulations, India, Volume III (Provisional Issue)."

Paragraph 6 (vi)—

After "*Commandant, Central School of Musketry*" *insert* "Officer Commanding a Wing, Royal Air Force"

No 665 of 1919

Losses due to damage to military buildings by storm, earthquake, or other cause beyond human control.

The following correction to paragraph 11 of the Revise of Army Regulations, India, Volume III, is approved —

In the third line *after* the word 'stock" *insert* "nor to damage done to military buildings by storm, earthquake, or other cause beyond human control"

No 668 of 1919

Income-tax, Liability of house-rent allowances and value of rent-free quarters to taxation.

The following Finance Department ruling under section 3 (2) (vi) and (ix) of the Income-tax Act, 1918, is substituted for that under section 3 (2) (vi) of the Act published in Finance Department letter No 2159-F,* dated the 2nd August 1918 —

*Reprinted below.

FINANCE DEPARTMENT LETTER No 1019-F, DATED THE 17TH APRIL 1919

Section 3 (2) (vi) and (ix)

The liability to income tax of house rent allowances and rent-free quarters is governed by the provisions of t

the case of rent free quarters the Government of India have been advised that, except in cases in which it is permissible to sub let the perquisite which they represent is not reasonably capable of being converted into money The following criterion should therefore be adopted in determining whether the perquisite is liable to income tax —

Where a person occupies a house rent free by virtue of his office and has the right to let the house, its annual value should be taken into account in computing his income Where however he has not the right to let the house, its annual value should not be regarded as part of his income

In the case of house rent allowances since these take the form of money the provisions of section 3 (2) (iv) do not apply, and these will ordinarily be chargeable to income tax The conditions which are necessary in order to justify exemption are two The expenses incurred by the employe must be wholly and necessarily incurred in the performance of his duty as an employé, and the allowance must have been granted by the employer with the set purpose of meeting the extra expense thus caused to the employe and that extra expense only The following example indicates the exceptional class of case in which house rent allowances may be entitled to exemption —

A Government office has its headquarters in Bombay, but proceeds for some months in the year elsewhere and grants its ministerial establishment house rent allowances in the place to which it proceeds with the specific object of providing for the maintenance of a second and from the point of view of the grantees unnecessary residence in order that they may perform their duties there The allowances will be exempt from income tax

---

APPENDIX.

Letter from the Finance Department Government of India, No 2159-F., dated 2nd August 1918, to all Local Governments and Administrations.

I am directed to request that the enclosed ruling under section 3 (2) (vi) of the Income-tax Act, 1918, may be substituted for that given in the memorandum of instructions and rulings forwarded with my letter No 791 F dated the 26th March 1918

Section 3 (2) vi

House-rent allowances directly, and the value of rent free quarters indirectly, as perquisites, form additions to the remuneration of an employé, and, even where residence in a particular town

or building is necessary for the proper performance of an employé's duties, they are liable to income tax, unless the conditions imposed by this sub section are fulfilled The conditions are two The expenses incurred by the employe must be wholly and necessarily incurred in the performance of his duties as an employe, and the allowance or the perquisite of rent free quarters must have been granted by the employer with the set purpose of meeting the extra expense thus caused to the employe and that extra expense only It will thus be a question of fact in each case whether a house rent allowance or the value of rent free quarters is exempt from the tax, but the following examples will serve to indicate the lines on which the decision should be made —

(a) A Currency Officer is granted rent free quarters in his Currency Office Even though his residence in that office is necessary for the proper performance of his duties, he will be liable to the tax on the value of his rent free quarters, since he would in any case have had to provide himself with a residence, and the perquisite does not therefore meet expenses wholly incurred in the performance of the duties of an office or employment of profit

(b) A firm in Calcutta makes a practice of providing its employés with rent free quarters, and houses some of

the value of their rent-free quarters

(c) A Government office has its headquarters in Bombay, but proceeds for some months in the year elsewhere, and grants its ministerial establishment house rent allowances or rent free quarters in the place to which it proceeds with the specific object of providing for the maintenance of a second and, from the point of view of the grantees, unnecessary residence in order that they may perform their duties there The allowance or the value of rent free quarters will be exempt from income tax

---

No 692 of 1919

Payment of advances and grants-in-aid to officers' and serjeants messes of the Royal Air Force in India.

It has been decided that the provisions of Army Instruction (India) No 215* of 1918 shall also apply to the officers' and serjeants' messes of the Royal Air Force in India, except that the advances, to be re[illegible]

*Reprinted below

equal monthly instalments, shall be deducted from the mess allowances given below which are now authorised in supersession of all previous orders on the subject —

For each squadron For the Aircraft Depôt	Rs 8 *per mensem* per officer, subject to a maximum of Rs 250
For each Wing Headquarters	Rs 10 *per mensem* per officer

The maximum of Rs 250 *per mensem* will not be applied until the advances have been fully recovered

2 Excluding the advances, which are recoverable and adjustable under a suspense head, the extra expenditure likely to be incurred during the current financial year is estimated at Rs. 31,699 From this amount a sum of Rs 22,449 on account of the new Royal Air Force units will be chargeable to "War—India, North-West Frontier—1919" and the balance of Rs 9,250 to the Army estimates under Grant 3—Royal Air Force—Miscellaneous Allowances, to which a sum of Rs 9,250 is hereby transferred from the Reserve with the Government of India under Grant 14, an allocation statement of which will be issued in due course

---

No 215 of 1918.

Payment of advances and grants-in-aid to officers' and serjeants' messes of all Territorial units and Garrison battalions and of any units or formations, whether regular or temporary, which were not in existence in August 1914.

Army Department letter No 11603 (M W-2), dated the 24th November 1914, as modified by that Department's letter No 15788—1 (M W-1), dated the 29th August 1916, sanctioned the grant of certain concessions to Territorial units in India, and these concessions have been subsequently extended by the Government of India to various other units, formations, etc

2 It has now been decided that the concessions referred to above sha[illegible]
be introdu[illegible]
Garrison [illegible]
regular or temporary, which were not in existence in August 1914 —

(a) Payment of initial grants and advances in cash for the purchase of equipment and furniture for messes will be made, such grants and advances being in accordance with the sliding scale shown in the diagram* printed as Appendix 26 to this Instruction Both initial grants and advances may be given to officers' messes, but serjeants' messes will receive initial grants only

*Not reproduced

(b) The payment of the initial grants and advances mentioned in (a) above will be made only if the General Officer Commanding the Division or Independent Brigade concerned, considers that the formation of a separate mess is necessary and desirable for the unit

General Officers Commanding may, however, arrange at their discretion for the formation of station or combined messes which will be eligible for these initial grants and advances

(c) The amounts of the advances shown in the sliding scale are maxima only, and may be drawn in full, or not, at the discretion of the Officer Commanding concerned

(d) The advances will be repaid in 25 equal monthly instalments and will be deducted from the mess allowance admissible under paragraph 284, Army Regulations, India, Volume I The maximum of Rs 150 per mensem will not be applied until the advance has been fully recovered

(e) Those units which have already received either mess equipment in kind under Army Department letter No 11603 (M W 2), dated the 24th November 1914, or an allowance in lieu of mess equipment under that Department's letter No 15788-1 (M W -1), dated the 29th August 1916, or a grant from the War Office for the purchase of mess equipment, will not be eligible for a further initial *grant* under these orders They may, however, be allowed to draw the *advance* admissible under these orders

(f) Serjeants' messes which have received furniture additional to that authorized in Table 44, Section IV, Army Tables, Miscellaneous Services, will be permitted to retain such furniture as a free gift

(g) Officers' messes which have received furniture from the Military Works Services on hire will be given the option of taking it over at a valuation to be fixed by the Standing Barrack Committee If not taken over, the furniture will be withdrawn and returned to the Military Works Services

(h) Officers who have received furniture for their quarters on hire from the Military Works Services under the orders contained in the Army Department letters quoted in paragraph 1 above will be given the option of taking it over at a valuation to be fixed by the Standing Barrack Committee. If not taken over, it will be withdrawn and returned to the Military Works Services

(i) If a unit leaves India, or a mess is abolished before the whole of the advance is repaid, Government will have a lien on the mess property purchased from the grant and advance to the extent of the unpaid portion of the advance

(j) Claims for [illegible] by units, support [illegible] the Divisional

(k) Units, and not the Military Works Services, will be responsible for the purchase and maintenance of furniture other than that authorised in Tables 44 and 45, Section IV, Army Tables, Miscellaneous Services, which will continue to be supplied and maintained by the Military Works Services

3 Officers' messes which have been provided with billiard tables, etc, under the conditions laid down in Army Department letter No H S 413, dated the 12th February 1917, may be permitted to retain such tables, etc, under those conditions, but no new tables, etc will be purchased by the Military Works Services in future

4 The expenditure involved in giving initial grants to messes under these orders should be adjusted in the same way as other charges of units, depots, etc, in India The advances should be treated as advances recoverable on the books of the Divisional Controllers of Military Accounts

5 The amounts realized by the sale of the furniture referred to in clauses (g) and (h) of paragraph 2 above will be credited to the receipt head corresponding to the disbursement head against which the initial cost of purchasing the furniture in question was charged

---

No. 725 of 1919

Extra remuneration for those retained in service in the Royal Air Force on the Indian establishment not to be taken into account for the purpose of calculating children's allowance.

It has been decided that the provisions of Army Instruction (India) No 309 of 1919* shall be extended to cover the extra remuneration, sanctioned in Army Instructions (India) Nos 298† and 299† of 1919, to those retained in service in the Royal Air Force on the Indian establishment.

*Reprinted below

†Reprinted above

No 309 of 1919

Extra remuneration for those retained in military service not to be taken into account for the purpose of calculating children's allowance.

It has been decided, with the approval of the Right Hon'ble the Secretary of State for India, that the extra remuneration granted under Army Instructions (India) Nos 121 and 164 of 1919, to those retained in military service, shall not be taken into account for the purpose of determining eligibility for children's allowance under Army Instructions (India) Nos 1340* of 1918 and 160* of 1919

Reprinted below

*Reprinted

No 121 of 1919

Extra remuneration for those retained in Military Service.

The marginally noted orders on the subject of the grant to British Officers and soldiers of the British Service serving on the Indian Establishment of extra remuneration in respect of retention in military service, are republished

Army Order XIII
" " XIV
Explanatory memorandum, dated 20th January 1919

2 The question of the *grant of similar extra remuneration to* British ranks of the Indian Army is under consideration by His Majesty's Government, and it is hoped that an announcement on the subject will be made shortly Any such grant will have effect so far as may be practicable from the dates from which the concessions to the British Army are given

---

APPENDIX.

ARMY ORDER.

War Office,
19th January 1919.

XIII—Royal Warrant.

Extra remuneration for those retained on military service.

George R I

Whereas we deem it expedient to provide for the grant of extra remuneration to certain officers, warrant officers, non-commissioned officers and men who for the national safety are compulsorily retained on military service

Our Will and Pleasure is that as from the 1st February 1919 all those who are definitely selected for retention for military service shall be granted a bonus at the rates and under the conditions set forth in the attached schedule.

And whereas we desire to compensate those whose demobilization is delayed owing to the exigencies of Our Service, our further Will and Pleasure is that all officers, warrant officers, non-commissioned officers and men who not being definitely selected for retention on military service have not been released from military service by 1st May 1919 shall, subject to the conditions set forth in the attached schedule, be credited from that date with a bonus at half the rate laid down in the attached schedule to be issued to them on their release.

Our further Will and Pleasure is that officers, warrant officers, non-commissioned officers and men of our regular army serving on permanent commissions and normal periods of engagement shall until further notice be eligible for the bonuses under the same conditions as the officers, warrant officers, non-commissioned officers and men referred to above

And whereas it is now desirable to fix a limit to the period of the emergency during which officers may count service for gratuity under article 497 of Our Warrant of 1914 for Pay, etc, of our Army, Our Will and Pleasure is that no service rendered subsequent to 3rd August 1919 or to the date of the termination of the war as defined by statutory authority, whichever comes first, shall count for the gratuity

Given at our Court at St James's this 29th day of January in the 9th year of our Reign.

By His Majesty's Command.

WINSTON S. CHURCHILL.

Schedule I.

The bonus shall be issued at the following rates per week :—

Officers—	£	s	d.
2nd Lieutenants . . . . Officers classed for pay Q, H or JJ Royal Warrant of 5th July 1918 Staff Lieutenant, Class III	0	24	6
Lieutenant . . . . Aide-de-Camp . . . . Staff Lieutenant, 1st or 2nd Class . . . . . Officer classed for pay N, O P, OO, or HH Royal Warrant of 5th July 1918 or paid at an equivalent rate .	0	28	0

	£	s	d
Captain Brigade Major Assistant Military Secretary (unless otherwise classed for pay) General Staff Officer, 3rd Grade Staff Captain Commandant or Governor of Detention Barracks or Military Prison, 2nd class Officer classed for pay K L M CC DD EE or FF, Royal Warrant of 5th July 1918 or paid at an equivalent rate Chaplain, 4th Class	0	31	6
Major [illegible] [illegible] Deputy Assistant Quartermaster General Deputy Assistant Director of Supplies and Transport Commandant or Governor of Detention Barracks or Military Prison, 1st Class Officer classed for pay G H I J Z AA or BB Royal Warrant of 5th July 1918 or paid at an equivalent rate Chaplain, 3rd Class	0	35	0
Lieutenant Colonel Assistant Director at War Office [illegible] [illegible] Assistant Quartermaster General Officer classed for Pay D E F V W X or Y, Royal Warrant of 5th July 1918 or paid at an equivalent rate Chaplain 2nd Class Military Attaché	0	38	6
Officers of higher ranks and appointments	0	42	0
Other ranks—			
Privates and men of equivalent rank	0	10	6
Paid Lance-Corporal Lance Bombardier 2nd Corporal Bombardier Corporal	0	12	8
Paid Lance Serjeant Serjeant Corporal of Horse	0	14	0
Staff Serjeant Colour Serjeant Company Quartermaster Serjeant Warrant Officer, 2nd Class and soldiers of corresponding rank	0	17	6
Warrant Officer Class I	0	21	0
Boys as defined in paragraph 8 of the Schedule to the Warrant of 17th December 1918	0	5	3

Our Will and Pleasure is that as from the 1st February 1919 all those who are definitely selected for retention for military service shall be granted a bonus at the rates and under the conditions set forth in the attached schedule

And whereas we desire to compensate those whose demobilization is delayed owing to the exigencies of Our Service, our further Will and Pleasure is that all officers, warrant officers, non-commissioned officers and men who not being definitely selected for retention on military service have not been released from military service by 1st May 1919 shall, subject to the conditions set forth in the attached schedule, be credited from that date with a bonus at half the rate laid down in the attached schedule to be issued to them on their release

Our further Will and Pleasure is that officers, warrant officers, non-commissioned officers and men of our regular army serving on permanent commissions and normal periods of engagement shall until further notice be eligible for the bonuses under the same conditions as the officers, warrant officers, non-commissioned officers and men referred to above

And whereas it is now desirable to fix a limit to the period of the emergency during which officers may count service for gratuity under article 497 of Our Warrant of 1914 for Pay, etc, of our Army, Our Will and Pleasure is that no service rendered subsequent to 3rd August 1919 or to the date of the termination of the war as defined by statutory authority, whichever comes first, shall count for the gratuity

Given at our Court at St James's this 29th day of January in the 9th year of our Reign

By His Majesty's Command

WINSTON S CHURCHILL

Schedule I

The bonus shall be issued at the following rates per week :—

Officers—	£	s	d
2nd Lieutenants Officers classed for pay Q II or JJ Royal Warrant of 5th July 1918 Staff Lieutenant, Class III	0	24	6
Lieutenant Aide-de Camp Staff Lieutenant, 1st or 2nd Class Officer classed for pay [illegible] GG, or HH Royal Warrant of 5th July 1918 or paid at an equivalent rate	0	28	0

	£	s	d
Captain Brigade Major Assistant Military Secretary (unless otherwise classed for pay) General Staff Officer, 3rd Grade Staff Captain Commandant or Governor of Detention Barracks or Military Prison, 2nd class Officer classed for pay K L M CC DD EE or FF, Royal Warrant of 5th July 1918 or paid at an equivalent rate Chaplain, 4th Class	0	31	6
Major Deputy Assistant Director at the War Office General Staff Officer, 2nd Grade [illegible] General [illegible] port [illegible] or Military Prison, 1st Class Officer classed for pay G H I J Z AA or BB, Royal Warrant of 5th July 1918 or paid at an equivalent rate Chaplain, 3rd Class	0	35	0
Lieutenant Colonel Assistant Director at War Office [illegible] Assistant Quartermaster General Officer classed for Pay D, E, F V W X or Y, Royal Warrant of 5th July 1918 or paid at an equivalent rate Chaplain, 2nd Class Military Attaché	0	38	6
Officers of higher ranks and appointments	0	42	0
Other ranks—			
Privates and men of equivalent rank	0	10	6
Paid Lance-Corporal Lance Bombardier 2nd Corporal Bombardier Corporal	0	12	3
Paid Lance Serjeant Serjeant Corporal of Horse	0	14	0
Staff Serjeant Colour Serjeant Company Quartermaster Serjeant Warrant Officer, 2nd Class, and soldiers of corresponding rank	0	17	6
Warrant Officer, Class I	0	21	0
Boys as defined in paragraph 8 of the Schedule to the Warrant of 17th December 1918	0	5	3

2 The bonus, when dependent on rank, will be based on the rank for which pay is being drawn

3 The bonus will be issuable to all officers and other ranks (including officers holding permanent commissions in the regular army and soldiers serving on peace attestations) belonging to units the depôts of which are permanently in the United Kingdom, the Channel Islands or the Isle of Man, to officers and men of the South African Overseas Contingent drawing British rates of pay, and in such further cases as may be authorised by the Army Council

4 The bonus will be issuable to British Service troops serving in India under the same conditions as those applicable to troops serving elsewhere

5 The period during which issue will continue for officers and men definitely retained will be that for which it is found necessary to maintain armies of occupation in various occupied territories

6 The bonus will not be taken into account in the assessment of any gratuity under article 497 of the Royal Warrant for pay, etc

7 The bonus will be issuable to soldiers who re enlist or have re enlisted under Army Order 4 of 1919 in addition to the bounties for re enlistment provided in that Army Order

8 The bonus will be issuable during the 28 days' furlough granted to warrant officers, non-commissioned officers and men on their demobilization, it will be issuable to soldiers notwithstanding that on 1st May 1919 they have passed through dispersal stations and have already begun their 28 days furlough

9 The bonus will be subject to the same rules for issue, forfeiture, and stoppage of public claims, etc as regimental pay

10 The bonus will not be issuable to members of the non-combatant corps or to men employed on civil rates of pay as defined by our Army Council

By Command of the Army Council
R W BRADE

ARMY ORDER

WAR OFFICE,
29th January 1919

XIV —Armies of Occupation

1 *Introduction* —In accordance with the Government announcement, the Armies of Occupation to be maintained as from 1st

February 1919, pending the reconstruction of the regular army, will be the Home Army, the Army of the Rhine the Army of the Middle East and Egypt, the Detachment of the Far North, and of Siberia, the Garrisons of the Crown Colonies and India All those who are retained in the Armies of Occupation or who may volunteer for such armies may be called upon to serve in any Corps or Arm of the Service or in any of the Armies of Occupation No soldier under the age of twenty, however, will be required to serve elsewhere than in the Home Army or the Army of the Rhine

2 *Officers* —The officers (other than regular officers) required to complete the establishment of each portion of the Armies of Occupation under the Command of a General Officer Commanding [illegible] will be provided within such

[illegible] e retained with the following exceptions —

(1) Officers entitled to wear three or more wound stripes

(2) Officers duly certified by the Ministry of Labour before 1st February 1919, on Army Form Z-2?, as *civil* demobilizers or pivotal men or officers whose special release has been recommended by that Ministry on Army Form Z 56 excepting those whose retention in the Army is essential for demobilization purposes

(3) Officers whose release on extreme compassionate grounds is approved by the Army Council

(4) Officers whose claims to return to their pre war homes or business overseas have been or may be approved by *the Officer in charge, Repatriation Records, Winchester,* on Army Form Z 6

(5) Officers over 51 years of age

(*B*) In selecting officers for retention, each rank in each corps within each command referred to above will be treated separately and the officers required to fill the establishment of each rank *plus* a surplus of 25 per cent of captains and subalterns will be taken in the following order of priority —

(1) Officers who volunteer

(2) If the number of officers volunteering in any rank is insufficient to meet the requirements of that rank then the balance will be made up firstly by the promotion of officers in the next lower rank who volunteer to remain [illegible] t for promotion to the [illegible] y the compulsory retenti [illegible] subject to the exceptions enumerated in sub paragraph (*A* above, junior of the rank to be taken first

(*C*) If the number of officers volunteering in any rank is surplus to requirements the names of the surplus officers will be reported to the War Office with a view to their being eventually posted to another command so as to release officers compulsorily retained.

(*D*) [illegible] in sub-p[illegible] years of [illegible] will be [illegible] 1st January 1916 or if commissioned from the ranks joined for immediate service with the colours on or after 1st January 1916.

(*E*) Acting rank will not be taken into consideration in giving effect to these instructions.

(*F*) Officers who have been or shall be passed to the Reserve immediately on receiving a commission from a cadet unit shall not be retained either voluntarily or compulsorily under these instructions.

(3) *Warrant officers, non-commissioned officers and men.*—With the exception of—

- (*a*) warrant officers, non-commissioned officers and men serving under pre-war conditions of service who have not completed their term of colour service;
- (*b*) warrant officers, non-commissioned officers and men of the non-combatant corps (N. C. C.);
- (*c*) those who are temporarily required for the military machinery of demobilization (as defined in the attached schedule) until they can be individually substituted or dispensed with; and
- (*d*) those detained in overseas garrisons pending relief,

the following are to be demobilized as soon as the exigencies of the service permit.—

(1) All warrant officers, non-commissioned officers and men who—

- (*a*) were attested and joined for immediate service with the colours prior to 1st January 1916; and
- (*b*) after being attested or deemed to be enlisted and posted to the reserve were called up or joined the colours for continuous service prior to 1st January 1916.

(2) All warrant officers, non commissioned officers and men of the Territorial Force who were attested prior to 1st January 1916.

(3) All warrant officers, non-commissioned officers and men serving under pre-war conditions of service who have completed their term of colour service

(4) All warrant officers, non-commissioned officers and men who have attained the age of 37 and those who subsequently attain that age

(5) All warrant officers, non-commissioned officers and men entitled to wear three or more wound stripes

(6) All warrant officers, non-commissioned officers and men duly certified by the Ministry of Labour before 1st February 1919 as civil demobilizers or pivotal men for whom orders for demobilization have been or may be issued by the War Office on Army Form Z -32.

(7) All warrant officers, non-commissioned officers and men whose special release has been recommended to the War office by the Ministry of Labour before 1st February 1919 and for whom orders of demobilization have been or may be issued by the War office on Army Form Z -56

(8) All warrant officers, non-commissioned officers and men whose release on extreme compassionate grounds has been or may be ordered by the War Office on Army Z -56, or whose release on extreme compassionate grounds is approved by General Officers Commanding-in-Chief in accordance with instructions issued to them.

(9) All warrant officers, non-commissioned officers and men whose claims to return to their pre-war home or business overseas have been or may be approved by the Officer in charge, Repatriation Records, Winchester, on Army Form Z -6

4 Warrant officers, non-commissioned officers and men, who are qualified for demobilization under paragraph 3 may be permitted to volunteer for the Armies of Occupation provided that they are considered generally suitable

The conditions of volunteering are as follows .—

(a) Those accepted may be called upon to serve in any Corps or Arm of the Service and in any of the Armies of Occupation as defined in paragraph 1, but as far as possible any one volunteering will be posted within his own corps.

(b) Acting rank will be relinquished.

(c) The term of enlistment will be for one year

5 *Limitations of leave after 1st February 1919*—All leave except on urgent compassionate grounds will be limited to those who are retained in or who are accepted for the Armies of Occupation.

6 *Financial benefits*—The financial benefits to be paid in connection with this Army Order are contained in the Royal Warrant issued concurrently

7 *Composition of dispersal drafts*—Instructions regarding the composition of dispersal drafts and the order of priority of industrial groups are issued separately

SCHEDULE

1 *Definition of military machinery of demobilization*—For the purposes of this Army Order the expression "Military machinery for demobilization" shall include

(1) the following demobilization units overseas —

(*a*) Concentration Camp units
(*b*) Staging Camp units
(*c*) Embarkation Camp units
(*d*) Prisoners of War Reception Camp units
(*e*) Animal Collecting Camp units
(*f*) Animal Dispersal Camp units
(*g*) Repatriation Camp units in the United Kingdom
(*h*) Dispersal units (with travelling dispersal units affiliated as necessary)
(*i*) Disembarkation Camp units
(*j*) Military collecting place units
(*k*) Dispersal Hospital units
(*l*) Repatriation Camp units
(*m*) Prisoner of War reception Camp units
(*n*) Remount dispersal units

(2) Personnel of Record Offices in the United Kingdom

(3) Personnel of Army Pay Offices overseas and in the United Kingdom

(4) Personnel of 3rd Echelon, General Headquarters, Expeditionary Forces

(5) Demobilization Military Staffs employed at the War Office and at Headquarters of Commands and Formations

(6)

personnel as may be employed in connection with demobilization, in construction or maintaining roads, buildings, or camps or other works

(7) Such personnel of the Signal Service Royal Engineers as may be employed in connection with demobilization, in constructing maintaining or operating signal communications

(8) Such personnel of the Army Postal Service, Royal Engineers as may be required in connection with the process of demobilization

(9) Such personnel of the Transportation Corps, Royal Engineers as may be necessary for transportation duties in connection with demobilization

(10) Such Royal Army Service Corps personnel, whether of the Supply, Horse Transport or Mechanical Transport branches as may be employed in connection with demobilization on maintenance and transport duties

(11) Royal Army Medical Corps personnel required to maintain such central auxiliary and special hospitals and such hospital ships and ambulance trains as may be necessary

(12) Such Royal Army Ordnance Corps personnel as may be employed in connection with demobilization in collecting, storing repairing, issuing despatching or accounting for arms, ammunition, equipment, clothing, necessaries, harness, saddlery, vehicles or other stores

(13) Such personnel of the Royal Army Veterinary corps as may be required in connection with demobilization, in the collection, treatment and disposal of animals in the United Kingdom and overseas

(14) Personnel of Remount Squadron, Depôts and Companies

(15) Personnel of the Corps of Military Police employed with formation in the field, or in garrison stations, and demobilization units in the United Kingdom and overseas

(16) Personnel of the Military Provost Staff Corps employed in Military Prisons in the field and in detention barracks in the United Kingdom and overseas

(17) Personnel of the Railway Traffic Establishment

(18) Personnel of Claims Commissions, Standing Committees and Adjustment, Billeting and Quartering Committees

(19) Such personnel of the Army Printing Stationery Services as may be required in connection with the process of demobilization

(20) Personnel of Embarkation and Disembarkation Staffs in the United Kingdom and overseas

By Command of the Army Council,

R W BRADE

The Armies of Occupation

Explanatory note by the Secretary of State for War

1 On the 11th November when the Armistice was signed there were about 3,500 000 Imperial British officers and soldiers on the pay and ration strength of the British Army

During the two months that have passed since then rather more than three quarters of a million have been demobilized or discharged The system of demobilization which has been adopted aims at reviving national industry by bringing them Home in the order of urgency according to trades

There is no doubt that this is the wisest course and it will continue to be followed in the large majority of cases The time has now however, come when military needs must be considered as well as industrial

2 Unless we are to be defrauded of the fruits of victory, and without considering our Allies to throw away all that we have won with so much cost and trouble, we must provide, for a good many months to come, Armies of Occupation for the enemy's territory

These armies must be strong enough to exact from the Germans, Turks, and others the just terms which the Allies demand and we must bear our share with France, America and Italy in providing them The better trained and disciplined these armies are, the fewer men will be needed to do the job We have therefore to create, in order to wind up the war satisfactorily, a strong, compact, contented and well disciplined army, which will maintain the high reputation of the British Service and make sure we are not tricked of what we have rightfully won It will be an army far smaller than our present army, in fact it will be about one quarter of the great armies we have been using in the war

3 Our military commanders who know what Marshal Foch's wishes are, say that in their opinion not more than 900,000 men of all ranks and arms will be sufficient to guard our interests in this transition period, therefore when this new army has been organised, and while it is being organised, over two and a half million men, who were held to military service when the fighting stopped, will be released to their homes and to industry, as fast as the trains and ships can carry them, and the pay officers settle their accounts In other words out of 3,500 000 it is proposed to keep, for the present, about 900,000, and to release all the others as fast as possible

4 How ought we to choose the 900,000 who are to remain to finish up the work when men are marked for release? They obviously ought to go home in the order which will most quickly re-start our industries, for otherwise they would leave their means of livelihood in the army or relinquish their rations and their separation allowance only to become unemployed in great numbers But when men are kept back in the service to form the Armies of Occupation a choice cannot be made simply on trade grounds, it must be made on grounds which appear broadly to a sense of justice and fair play Length of service, age and wounds must be the main considerations entitling a man to release The new army will therefore be composed in the first instance only from those who did not enlist before the first of January 1916, who are not over 37 years of age, and who have not more than two wound stripes If anyone has to stay it must be those other than those who come the earliest or those who have suffered the most

5 We therefore take these broad rules as our main guide According to the best calculations which are possible they should give us about one million three hundred thousand men out of which it is intended to form the army of 900,000 If we find, as we shall do in all probability, that we have in the classes chosen more men than we actually require, after dealing with a certain number of pivotal and compassionate cases, we shall proceed to reduce down to the figure of 900,000, first by reducing the age of retention from 36 to 35, next releasing the men with two wound stripes, and then on to 34 As the time

age When, however, the results of war are finally achieved, the divisions, which have remained to the end will be brought Home as units and make their entry into the principal cities of Great Britain with which they are territorially associated Volunteers for one year s service at a time for the Armies of Occupation will be

accepted from men who would otherwise be entitled to release, if they are physically fit and otherwise suitable, and young soldiers now serving will be sent from Home to take their turn and do their share. All these will be in relief of the older men; they will enable the age-limit to be further reduced, and the older men to be sent Home in particular. The 69 battalions of young soldiers of 18 years of age and upwards, who are now at Home, will be sent at once to help guard the Rhine bridgeheads; they will thus enable an equal number of men, old enough to be their fathers, to come Home and they themselves will have a chance to see the German provinces which are now in our keeping, and the battlefields where the British Army won immortal fame. The new Armies of Occupation will begin forming from 1st February and it is hoped that in 3 months they may be completely organised There will then be two classes of men in khaki, *viz*, those who form the Armies of Occupation and those who are to be demobilized Everything possible will be done to send Home or disperse the 2¼ million men who are no longer required, but they must wait their turn patiently and meanwhile do their duty in an exemplary manner. Any of these men, who are marked for Home, who are guilty of any form of insubordination, will, apart from any other punishment, be put back to the bottom of the list There are no means of getting these great numbers of men Home quickly unless everyone does his duty in the strictest possible way. It is recognised, however, that service in the Armies of Occupation is an extra demand which the State makes in its need upon certain classes of its citizens. The emoluments of the Armies of Occupation will, therefore, be substantially augmented, and every man will draw bonuses from the date of his posting to these armies with arrears from 1st February. The bonuses will be as follows:—

Private soldier, 10*s* 6*d*. per week.
Paid Lance-Corporal, Corporal, 12*s*. 6*d*. per week.
Serjeant, 14*s*. per week.
Colour-Serjeants, Company Serjeant Majors, Company Quartermaster-Serjeants, and Quartermaster Serjeants, 17*s* 6*d*. per week.
Warrant officers, Class I, 21*s*. per week.
2nd-Lieutenants, 24*s*. 6*d* per week.
Lieutenants, 28*s*. per week.
Captains, 31*s*. 6*d* per week.
Majors, 35*s*. per week
Lieutenant-Colonels, 38*s*. 6*d*. per week.
Higher ranks, 42*s* per week.

The graduated bonuses will be paid as a special addition to the pay of the army during the period of occupation in recognition

to the fact that the service is compulsory. The total cost of these additions in one year for an army of 900,000 will be about £29,000,000, of this £26,000,000 will go to the rank and file

8 Leave will be granted to men of the Armies of Occupation, Home and overseas garrisons on as generous a scale as possible

No leave will be given to men marked for Home, and waiting their turn for demobilization, as it is desirable that all the facilities should be concentrated for the benefit of those who have to stay (except in cases of special urgency)

9 The Armies of Occupation will be as follows —

Home Army, Army of the Rhine, Army of the Middle East, Detachment of the Far North, Garrisons of the Crown Colonies, and India These forces will be varied as circumstances may require but no young soldier under 20 will serve elsewhere than at Home or in the Army of the Rhine

10 Besides the men of the classes mentioned who will be held to form the Armies of Occupation, and the Home and overseas garrisons (who include the regular army and such special reserve and Territorial Force officers and men as must be retained), they are a certain number of special services on the lines of communication, at the bases, and here at Home, in which all men must be retained whatever their class, because, like the railway men, the necessary Royal Army Service Corps units, and the Pay and Record Office staff, they are vitally necessary for demobilizing and paying off all the others These, not exceeding the numbers required, will therefore be needed to be included in the Armies of Occupation as indispensable and will participate in the increased rates of pay They will, however, be demobilized as soon as the great bulk of the 2½ million men who are to be dispersed have passed through their agencies back into civil life

At the rate at which demobilization is now proceeding, i.e., over 35,000 a day, this should not take many weeks

11 There remains the British in India Many of the Territorial and Garrison battalions who left England in the autumn of 1914 to guard our Indian Empire or our overseas possessions have served four hot weathers in the East without either relief or the excitement of battle Up to the present, hardly any volunteers have come forward to take their places, or those of the Home garrisons as part of the permanent after war army of the British Empire It is therefore necessary while this "after-war" or "old British Army" is being reconstituted, that these men should remain abroad for another hot season

It is felt that in all the circumstances they ought to participate in the bonuses which apply to the Armies of Occupation

that can be
we must
voluntary
iterranean
lieved that volunteers
as the great mess
nst Germany in the
early days have come back to the freedom of civil life and have had a chance to look around

It is upon the steady rebuilding of this army that the relief of the territorial battalions in India and various detachments in distant theatres now depends Every effort will therefore be made to hasten its formation both by recruiting and by re engagement

13 It is not necessary at this stage to settle the conditions on which the national Home Defence Army for after the war will be formed There are many more urgent problems which should be solved first

14 The entire scheme of the War Office for dealing with the many difficulties of the present situation and for safeguarding British interests is thus published to the army and the nation at large It has been agreed upon between all the authorities and departments concerned The consent of Parliament, where necessary, will be asked for at the earliest possible moment It remains for all ranks and all classes to work together with the utmost comradeship and energy to put it into force, and thereby to safeguard the best interest of each one of us and the final victory of our cause

The War Office, 28th January 1919

No 184 of 1919

Extra remuneration for those retained in military service

With reference to Army Instructions (India) Nos 121 and 166, dated respectively 11th February and 4th March 1919, it has been decided to extend the extra remuneration referred to therein to British officers of the Indian Army and Indian Army Reserve, officers of the Indian Medical Service in military employ and to all ranks of the India Unattached List The extra remuneration will be given subject to conditions similar to those for the British Service

No 166 of 1919

Extra remuneration for those retained in military service.

With reference to Army Instruction (India) No 121 dated 11th February 1919, all officers warrant officers non commissioned officers and men serving in India including those otherwise eligible for demobilization, are liable to be retained for military service until they can be relieved Officers and other ranks who are not otherwise eligible for demobilization under the terms of Army Order XIV, dated the 29th January 1919 will receive the full bonus as from 1st February 1919

In the case of India and garrisons east of Suez such officers and other ranks as will be eligible for demobilization if not forming part of an overseas garrison and are not required for garrison purposes pending relief, as far as possible will be relieved during the present trooping season which extends approximately up to the end of May Arrangements are being made for the selection of officers and other ranks for return to the United Kingdom during the present trooping season within certain fixed limits, those selected will be warned of their selection Such [illegible] eligible for the full bonus but [illegible]ites as from the 1st May 1919 [illegible]nobilized at that date Should any officers and other ranks so selected fail to be sent home for demobilization during the present trooping season other than through their own fault, they will become eligible for the full bonus with retrospective effect from the 1st February 1919 until sent home and demobilized

Those who are not selected to return during the current trooping [illegible] the service, retained until [illegible] be eligible for the full [illegible] will be treated as "selec [illegible] under the terms of the instructions contained in Army Order XIV, dated 29th January 1919

No 744 of 1919

General principles for the withholding of increments of salary under the Civil Service Regulations

Government of India Finance Department, letter No 752 C S R dated the 16th July 1919, is published as an Appendix to this Instruction,* for the information and guidance of all concerned

* Reprinted below

APPENDIX

Copy of Finance Department letter No 752 C. S. R, dated the 16th July 1919

I am directed to invite a reference to the rule contained in Article 15[illegible] an increment is withheld, [illegible] s to decide both for what [illegible] whether it is or is not to have the effect of similarly postponing future increments It has been brought to the notice of the Government of India that this procedure is not always strictly observed, and that in some cases orders to withhold have in consequence, been interpreted as automatically postponing all future increments, though it probably had not been the intention of the withholding authority to inflict so severe a penalty

In order to guard against undue hardship the Government of India have accordingly decided to lay down a general principle for the guidance of audit and other officers who have to interpret such orders, and the opportunity has also been taken to lay down a similar principle of interpretation in the case of increments granted in advance

2 As the postponement of all future increments is a very severe cumulative penalty, the Government of India have decided that when the authority passing orders to withhold an increment fails to specify clearly for what period the officer is to be deprived of his increments the deprivation should be held to cease on the expiry of the period during which the officer would have drawn the increment withheld For example if on the 1st July 1919 an officer already drawing a pay of Rs 110 in a grade of Rs 100—10—150 and in ordinary course entitled to an increment of Rs 10 on the 1st July each year, is punished by refusal of the next increment to which he would otherwise have been entitled on that date, he will in the absence of special orders to the contrary, be entitled on the 1st July 1920 to draw Rs 130 and not Rs 120 only

3 In [illegible] e, it is usually [illegible] rements in the [illegible] scale in the ordinary course and, in the absence of special orders to the contrary, he should be placed on exactly the same footing as regards future increments as an officer who has so risen

---

No 750 of 1919

Modifications in the rules relating to children's allowance.

With reference to Army Instruction (India) No 159* of 1919 it is notified for information that when a Royal Army Medical Corps officer is in receipt of pay at the Indian Medical Service rate, children's

* Reprinted

allowance will be assessed according to the salary basis laid down in paragraph 1, Army Instruction (India) No 1340 of 1918, as in the case of British Service officers holding Staff appointments which carry Indian Army pay of rank

2 With reference to paragraph 1, Army Instruction (India) No 1340 of 1918, and paragraph 3, Army Instruction (India) No 160 of 1919, regarding officers on leave it has been decided that such British Service officers of the Services referred to in paragraph 1 of Army Instruction (India) No 160 of 1919, as are entitled to Indian Army leave pay while on leave in the United Kingdom, shall receive children's allowance on the same basis as for Indian Army officers Similarly, if these officers draw British pay while on leave, their children's allowance should be re-adjusted for the time being on the rank basis laid down in Army Instruction (India) No 510 of 1918

3 With reference to paragraph 10, Army Instruction (India) No 1340 of 1918, it has been decided that an officer in receipt of unemployed pay at sterling or rupee leave rates shall receive children's allowance on the salary basis laid down in Army Instruction (India) No 1340 of 1918 An officer on temporary half pay at a sterling daily rate shall receive children's allowance on the rank basis laid down in Army Instruction (India) No 510* of 1918

* Reprinted

No 159 of 1919.

Children's allowance to officers of the British Service in receipt of Indian rates of pay.

Army Instruction (India) *No 510 of 1918*, governing the grant of children's allowance to regimental officers of the British Service in receipt of Indian rates of pay as Captain, Lieutenant or Second Lieutenant applies, with effect from the 1st October 1917, to all officers of the British Service in receipt of Indian rates of pay as Captain, Lieutenant, or Second-Lieutenant except—

(1) Officers of the Royal Engineers on the Indian establishment drawing Military Works Services' and Sappers and Miners' rates of pay
(2) Officers in the Indian Ordnance Department
(3) Officers of the Royal Air Force

No 510 of 1918

Allowance for officers' children.

With the approval of the Right Hon'ble the Secretar[illegible] of State for India, it has been decided that, with ef[illegible]

1st October 1917, and for the remaining period of the war, a children's allowance shall be issuable to regimental officers of the British Service in receipt of Indian rates of pay as Captain,* Lieutenant, or 2nd-Lieutenant, at the rate of £2 per mensem for each son under the age of 18, and each unmarried daughter under the age of 21, up to a maximum of £8 per mensem for each officer. An allowance of £1 per mensem for each child will be issuable under the same conditions to regimental officers of the British Service in receipt of Indian rates of pay as Captain when in receipt of command allowance.

*Not when in receipt of command allowance

2. Regimental honorary commissioned officers will receive the higher rate of allowance, i.e. £2 in respect of each child, up to a maximum of £8 per mensem, irrespective of rank.

3. Payment will be limited to legitimate children and step-children, together with any other children of officers having served in the ranks who under the rules applicable to soldiers' children were then eligible for separation allowance.

Claims on account of children adopted prior to the 1st October 1917, and not provided for above, should be forwarded to the local Controller of Military Accounts for submission to the Government of India.

Claims on account of children adopted between the 1st October 1917 and the date of this Instruction may also be put forward for special consideration.

4. An officer with more than four eligible children will be entitled to claim the allowance for any four of his children who are eligible.

5. In any case where a compassionate allowance from public funds is being issued in respect of a step-child or of an adopted child for whom children's allowance is granted the total payment from public funds will not exceed the maximum issuable under the regulations for either the compassionate allowance or the children's allowance, whichever is the greater. Officers will be required to furnish information as to any such compassionate allowances issuable for children in respect of whom claims are submitted for an allowance under these regulations.

6. Payments will be made until children attain the age of 18 in the case of sons and 21 in the case of daughters, if the

Military College, or at the

Royal Naval Colleges at Dartmouth and Osborne, except in those cases in which no payments are required from the parent

7 Where mental or physical infirmity which prevents a son or daughter from earning his or her own living *exists before reaching the age limit* referred to in paragraph (6), and is of a permanent nature, children's allowance will be issuable irrespective of the foregoing age limit The rules for such cases will follow generally except as regards the age limit, those laid down in paragraph 49 of the Separation Allowance Regulations Application for the grant of the allowance beyond the usual age limits will be forwarded to the local Controller of Military Accounts for submission to the Government of India The issue of the grant will be subject to verification of the circumstances and to the rendering of periodical certificates

8 Payment will be made by the Controller of Military Accounts from whom officers draw their pay unless the officers otherwise direct The allowance will be issuable monthly with the officer's pay for the month, and will be subject, so far as recoveries, taxation and other general conditions are concerned to the rules in force as regards pay in so far as they are applicable

9 Rank for the purpose of determining to what rate of children's allowance (if any) the officer is entitled, will in all cases be the rank whether substantive, temporary or acting, of which the pay is drawn for the period in question

10 Children's allowance will continue to be issuable for officers transferred in future to half-pay so long as they remain on the active list The allowance will be issued by the Agents by whom full pay was last issued Officers of the active list now
and
stat
the
their applications to the Agents from whom they last drew full pay

11 Original applications for the grant of the allowance authorised by this Instruction will be made on Army Form W-3697 or W-3698 (modified for India) in accordance with paragraphs (12) and (13) The necessary forms will shortly be obtainable from Contractors for printing Government of India forms (through the Superintendent of Government Printing, India, Calcutta). If the officer is serving in India the application form must be signed by himself For an officer serving abroad, or who is a prisoner of war, the application form may be signed by his wife or other person authorized by him to act on his behalf

No 762 of 1919

Grant of additional allowances to civilian establishments serving under the Army Department to meet the increased cost of living caused by the war.

It has been decided that all whole time members of civil establishments employed under the Army Department shall receive the same concessions which have been sanctioned by Local Governments and Administrations in the same areas for their own establishments on account of the increased cost of living caused by the war subject to the following conditions —

(i) The temporary increases of pay sanctioned by Local Governments and Administrations will not apply to individuals who have been enrolled, attested or enlisted on special terms, or engaged on terms embodied in specific contracts

(ii) The allowances now sanctioned will absorb, or be in replacement of, any local allowances previously sanctioned for the same purpose during the period of the war, and will continue in force only for so long as the orders of the Local Governments and Administrations hold good

(iii) The allowances will not be drawn by men on daily or nerrick rates of pay or by men in receipt of field service concessions

2 The additional allowances will have effect from the dates, and for the periods, sanctioned by the several Local Governments and Administrations for their provincial establishments, and will in all cases be regarded as purely temporary, and in no way entitling recipients to have them ultimately converted into permanent additions to their pay

3 The extra expenditure involved is debitable to the ordinary grants and heads of account affected in the Army Estimates

[A D 17353 / F II]

3 Grant of free passage to British airmen, when proceeding on and returning from leave in India.

It has been decided that the provisions of India Army Order 258 of 1919, and Army Instructions (India) Nos 637 and 894 of 1919, shall be applicable to British airmen of the Royal Air Force serving in India

[2223 (A. O C., P A F) / D (ii)]

27th January.

---

4 Extension to the Royal Air Force in India of the provisions of Army Instructions (India) Nos. 550 and 962 of 1919, regarding the provision of permanent headstones over the graves of British soldiers, etc, dying in India during the War.

Army Instructions (India) Nos 550 and 962 of 1919 (published in the appendix to this Instruction) regarding the provision of permanent headstones over the graves of British soldiers, etc, dying in India during the War, are hereby made applicable to the Royal Air Force in India

[(R A F 483) / C I]

5. Concessions of free postage to British and Indian combatants and to followers invalided from the North-West Frontier and detained in hospitals, etc

The following Army Instruction (India), which is applicable to the Royal Air Force in India, is republished for general information —

No 662 of 1919

It has been decided that British and Indian combatants and followers invalided on account of wounds or sickness from the areas on and beyond the North West Frontier within which field service concessions are admissible, shall not be required to pay postage on letters or postcards while in war, civil, station or regimental hospitals, convalescent camps or Indian troops' depôts

2 Postage stamps and postcards will be purchased from the Post Office and kept in the personal custody of the officer in charge of the hospital, camp or depôt and will be issued by him as required The stamps will be affixed to letters handed in by the patients

3 The cost of the stamps and postcards will be recovered on contingent bills which will be supported by a certificate to the effect that the stamps and postcards have been utilised solely for the correspondence of soldiers and followers who have been invalided from field service

4 Imprests in accordance with the requirements of hospitals camps etc, will be granted under the provisions of paragraph 41, Army Regulations, India Volume III

5 The expenditure involved will be debitable to "War, India—North West Frontier, 1919"

[E II]

17th February.

6. Incidence of cost of headstones erected over the graves of deceased officers and men of the Royal Air Force.

It has been decided that the expenditure incurred in the provision of permanent headstones over the graves of deceased officers and men of the Royal Air Force and the supply of photographs of such graves to the next of kin of the deceased vide Royal Air Force Instruction (India) No 4 of 1920, shall be debited as under —

(a) Provision of headstones—To His Majesty's Government
(b) Supply of photographs—To "Grant 14 War—1914 Debitable to the Indian Government Miscellaneous

[R A F 483 / C 1]

7. Travelling and detention allowances for officers travelling on duty by aeroplane.

Army Instruction (India) No 1076 of 1918 regarding travelling and detention allowances for officers travelling on duty by aeroplane, which is of special application to the Royal Air Force in India, is republished as an Appendix to this Instruction for the information of all concerned

[R A F 530 / B 1]

8. Hire charges on account of tentage drawn from arsenals for the accommodation of officers temporarily attached to units.

The provisions of Army Instruction (India) No 199 of 1918 (republished as an Appendix to this Instruction) are hereby made applicable to the Royal Air Force in India

[R A F / D 11]

2nd March.

9. Dental treatment of followers on field service.

It has been decided that the provisions of Army Instruction (India) No 591 of 191?, which is reproduced as an appendix to this Instruction shall be applicable to followers of the Royal Air Force serving in India

[6015 (A O C R A F) / D 1]

10. Children's allowance for certain officers of the British service in receipt of Indian rates of pay and for officers of the Indian services.

Army Instruction (India) No 50 of 1919, amending Army Instruction (India) No 134 of 1916, which relates to children's allowance for officers of the Indian Services and has been applied to officers of the Royal Air Force [*vide* Army Instruction (India) No 170 of 1919, reproduced in Royal Air Force Instruction (India) No 2 of 1920], is reproduced as an appendix to this Instruction

[R A F 2010 / E 1]

11. Family allotments of officers and other ranks serving with the North-West Frontier and Baluchistan Forces.

Army Instruction (India) No 797 of 1919, regarding family allotments of officers and other ranks serving with the North West Frontier and Baluchistan Forces, is hereby made applicable to the Royal Air Force in India and reproduced as an appendix to this Instruction

[R. A F. Case / E I]

12. Standard plans of chest, office, and ladders, step, lattice, for a squadron of the Royal Air Force in India.

With reference to Mobilization Store Tables for a Squadron of [illegible] accorded to [illegible] office, and

Chest, office . .	D B No 1223
Ladders, step, lattice, 8 feet . .	D B No 1661
Ladders, step, lattice, 16 feet . . .	D B No 1225

2 Copies of the plans will be circulated to all concerned by the Director-General of Military Works

[1224 (M W 3—A) / C (I)]

13. Method of securing relief due to officers under the Home Income Tax Acts

Army Instruction (India) No 227 of 1919 and the appendix thereto, are republished as an appendix to this Instruction for the information and guidance of officers of the Royal Air Force in India

[R A F Case / F-I]

14. Date of application of the 2s. 4d. rate of exchange to rupee leave allowances and pensions and furlough allowances fixed in sterling.

Army Instruction (India) No 72 of 1920, regarding the date of application of the 2s 4d rate of exchange to rupee leave [illegible] in sterling, [illegible] blished as an

[R A F 5058 / E 1]

15. Rate of exchange for purposes of claims against Colonial Administrations.

Army Instruction (India) No 74 of 1920, regarding the rate of exchange for purposes of claims against Colonial Administrations, is republished as an Appendix to this Instruction for the information of all concerned

[R A F 5059 / E I]

16. Rate of conversion of Sterling war gratuity for British officers and British other ranks.

Army Instruction (India) No 71 of 1920 regarding, the rate of conversion of sterling war gratuity for British officers and British other ranks, is republished as an appendix to this Instruction for the information of all concerned

[R A F 5058 / E I]

9th March.

---

17. Ir [illegible]

Provinces.

It has been decided, with the approval of the Right Hon'ble the Secretary of State for India, to carry out the improvements

detailed in the Appendix to this Instruction in all quarters, barracks, dining halls, messes, guard rooms, institute buildings, hospital wards schools and workshops for British troops in the plains in the North West Frontier Province, the Punjab, Baluchistan, Sind (excepting Karachi) and the United Provinces

2 These improvements will be carried out in all the buildings referred to above which are now under construction unless the latter have proceeded too far to admit of the alterations being made without dismantling to a large extent, or which are to be constructed hereafter In the case of existing buildings, the improvements may be carried out as funds become available

[9139 (M W 2 B) / C (I)]

18. Establishment of a Wing Headquarters, Royal Air Force in India.

Sanction is accorded to the establishment of a Wing Head quarters, Royal Air Force, in India, as detailed in the Appendix to this Instruction, in supersession of that authorised in Army Department letter No 138, dated the 4th January 1919

[446 R A F / E II]

19. Continuance of separation allowance to wives of British Airmen of the Royal Air Force in India for the period during which they may be temporarily employed in Government service.

Army Instruction (India) No 725* of 1918, as modified by Army Instruction (India) No 1043 of 1918, regarding continuance of separation allowance to the wives of British soldiers for the period during which they may be temporarily employed in Government service, is hereby made applicable to the Royal Air Force in India

*Published as an Appendix to this Instruction

[1100 (R A F) / E I]

20. Pay admissible to an Airman while in debt.

Army Instruction (India) No 538 of 1919 (published as an Appendix to this Instruction), regarding pay admissible to a soldier while in debt, is hereby made applicable to the Royal Air Force in India

[5058 (R A F) / B I]

21. Rate of exchange between the United Kingdom and India for Army remittances, etc.

Army Instruction (India) No 80 of 1920 regarding the rate of exchange between the United Kingdom and India for Army remittances etc, is reproduced as an appendix to this Instruction for the information of all concerned

[R A F 5058 / E I]

22. Admissibility while on leave in or out of India of the extra remuneration sanctioned for those retained in the Royal Air Force.

Army Instruction (India) No 306 of 1919 (published as an Appendix to this Instruction), regarding the admissibility while on leave in or out of India of the extra remuneration sanctioned for those retained in military service, is hereby made applicable to the Royal Air Force in India

[5058 R A F / B I]

23. Procedure to be adopted for the adjustment of expenditure in connection with the present Military operations on and beyond the North-West Frontier.

Army Instruction (India) No 491 of 1919, which relates to the procedure to be adopted for the adjustment of expenditure in connection with the present military operations on and beyond the North-West Frontier, is applicable to the Royal Air Force in India, and is reproduced as an appendix to this Instructi

[R A F 5058 / I I.]

24. Cessation of field service concessions granted on account of the operations on the North-West Frontier.

The following Army Instruction (India), which is applicable to the Royal Air Force in India, is republished for general information

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No 808 OF 1919

It has been decided that on and from the 9th September 1919, the field service concessions sanctioned in Army Instruction (India) No 522 of 1919 will cease, except for the formations, units and establishments detailed below, which will continue to receive them until further orders —

(a) *North-West Frontier Force*—

Formations, units and establishments serving north west of a line Kacha Garhi-Thal (both inclusive)

(b) *Waziristan Force*—

All formations, units and establishments in that force at present in receipt of these concessions

(c) *Baluchistan Force*—

All formations, units and establishments serving north-east of a line Sibi (exclusive) the Sibi Harnai Railway (exclusive) to Harnai (inclusive), thence to Peshin (exclusive) to Chaman (exclusive)

2 Formations, units and establishments will be entitled to receive these concess[illegible] sing *Trans*-Indus from *Cis* Indus [illegible] l area which lies *Trans*-Indus) to [illegible] clauses (a), (b) and (c) above

Formations, units and establishments already *Trans*-Indus who on and after the 9th September 1919 are not in receipt of the concessions will, on being ordered to join any of the above forces, receive such concessions from the date of leaving their stations

Formations, units and establishments in receipt of these concessions will cease to draw such on crossing from *Trans* Indus to *Cis* Indus or, if leaving any of the above forces for stations *Trans*-Indus, from the date of being struck off the strength of such forces

[P A F case / C II]

25. Rate of exchange to be adopted for the purpose of the conversion of the extra remuneration authorised for those officers and other British ranks retained in military service after the 1st February 1919.

Army Instruction (India) No 90 of 1920, regarding the rate of exchange to be adopted for the purpose of the conversion of the extra remuneration authorised for those officers and other British ranks retained in military service after the 1st February 1919 is applicable to the Royal Air Force and is reproduced as an *appendix to this Instruction.*

[R A F 5058 / E I]

26. Procedure to be adopted when the Military Accounts Department are not satisfied regarding the action taken on cases of financial irregularity which have been brought to the notice of the authorities concerned.

Army Instruction (India) No 65 of 1920, regarding the procedure to be adopted when the Military Accounts Department are not satisfied with the action taken on cases of financial irregularity which have been brought to the notice of the authorities concerned, is applicable to the Royal Air Force in India and is republished as an appendix to this Instruction for the information of all concerned

[R A F 5058 / E I]

27. Extension to the Royal Air Force in India of the provisions of Army Instructions (India) Nos. 1395 of 1918, and 201 and 579 of 1919, regarding change of system of accounting for British units serving in India and Burma.

Army Instructions (India) Nos 1395 of 1918, and 201 and 579 of 1919, which relate to the change of system of accounting for British units serving in India and Burma, are applicable to the Royal Air Force in India, and are reproduced as appendices to this Instruction

[R. A. F. 5058 / E I]

16th March.

28. Detention allowance to officers in receipt of British rates of pay when detained within Indian limits.

Army Instruction (India) No 879 of 1918 (published as an appendix to this Instruction) regarding detention allowance to officers in receipt of British rates of pay when detained within Indian limits, is made applicable to officers of the Royal Air Force

[R A F 5058 / L I]

29. Payment of privilege leave allowances in England to officers granted leave under the Civil Service Regulations.

Army Instruction (India) No 789 of 1919 regarding payment of [illegible]
anc [illegible]
to [illegible]

[R A F 60 8 / B II]

30 Provision of "Rockets, signal," and "Magnesium, Meteor" for the use of the Royal Air Force in India.

Sanction is accorded to the provision during 1920-21 of—

Rockets, signal .	1 lb
Magnesium Meteor . . .	Mark I
Red . . .	No 250
White	„ 250

for the use of squadrons of Royal Air Force when employed on night flying. The stores will be issued to squadrons by arsenals as required for night flying, and stocks thereof will be replenished as they are depleted by issues

2 The expenditure involved is debitable to the ordinary grant and head of account affected in the Army estimates for the ensuing year.

3 The Mobilisation Store Tables concerned will be amended in due course

[3114 (R. A F) / D (ii]

31. Conversion of the Aircraft Park, Lahore, into an Aircraft Depot, Royal Air Force, India.

With the approval of the Right Hon ble the Secretary of
reorganiza-
ersion of the
raft Depot,
t as deta led

1918 and the
5th August 1918, respectively

2 The extra expenditure involved which is debitable to the ordinary Grants and Heads of accounts affected, is estimated at Rs 1,54,543 initial and Rs 12 26,997 annual recurring of which a sum of Rs 4,61,293* will be incurred during the current financial year To meet this expenditure a sum of Rs 4,61,293 is accordingly hereby transferred from the Reserve under Grant 14 with the Government of India The allocation of the amount by Grants and Heads will be notified hereafter

	Rs
*(Initial)	1 54 543
Recurring for 3 months)	3 06 750
	4 61 293

[R A F 1073 / E II]

23rd March.

32. Gratuity for the Royal Air Force.

With reference to Army Instructions (India) No 794, dated the 10th September 1919 *which has been reproduced in Royal Air Force Instruction (India) No 2*, dated the 20th January 1920, it is notified, for information, that gratuities admissible to officers of the Special Reserve, Royal Flying Corps, under Article 226-B of the Royal Warrant for Pay are payable on demobilization only

33. Separation allowance Payment in full concurrently with pension.

Army Instruction (India) No 250 of 1919 (published as an appendix to this Instruction), regarding the payment of separation allowance in full concurrently with pension, is made applicable to the Royal Air Force in India

[5058 (R A F) / B-I]

34. Family pensions and compassionate allowances to the widows and children of officers who die during the war.

Army Instruction (India) No 76 of 1920 (published as an appendix to this Instruction), regarding family pensions and compassionate allowances to the widows and children of officers who died during the war, is hereby made applicable to the Royal Air Force in India

[R A F 5058 / Cn]

35. Extension, for a period of six months from the date of termination of the war, of certain concessions sanctioned in Army Department letter No. 11133, dated 27th July 1917, for troops and followers returning sick, wounded or convalescent from field service.

Army Instruction (India) No 489* of 1919, regarding the extension, for a period of six months from the date of termination of the war, of certain concessions sanctioned in Army Department, letter No 11133,† dated 27th July 1917, for troops and followers returning sick, wounded, or convalescent from field service, is applicable to troops and followers of the Royal Air Force serving in India

* Reproduced as an appendix to this Instruction

† Reproduced as an appendix to this Instruction

[A O C R A F 60"8 / D I]

36. Increased rates of separation allowance for airmen's children under 14 years of age.

Army Instruction (India) No 1381 of 1918, as modified by Army Instruction (India) No 385 of 1919 (published as ... increased rates of separa- ... er 14 years of age, are ... Force in India

[50"8 (R A F) / D I]

37. Gratuity admissible to officers of the Indian Army Reserve of Officers on transfer to the Royal Air Force and *vice versa* and also to officers of that Reserve who may relinquish their commissions and be re-commissioned in the Royal Air Force.

Army Instruction (India) No 101a of 1918 (published as an appendix to this Instruction) regarding gratuity admissible to officers of the Indian Army Reserve of Officers on transfer to the British Service and *vice versa* and also to officers of that Reserve who may relinquish their commissions and be re commissioned in the British Army is made applicable to the Royal Air Force in India

[6058 R A F / B I]

30th March.

---

38. Issue of Shot Guns and Clay Pigeons.

Sanction is accorded to the issue of shot guns and clay pigeons on the following scale —

	Guns shot, 12 bore	Cartridges 12 bore No 6 shot, per annum	Traps, clay pigeons	Pigeons, clay, per annum
SERVICE SQUADRON				
Single seater	2	2,000	2	2,000
Two seater	2	2,000	2	2 000
Co-operation School	2	2 000	2	2 000

2 The guns, traps, clay pigeons, and cartridges will be issued by the Aircraft Depôt

3 The cost is debitable to the ordinary Grant and Head of account affected

[3342 (R A F) / E.-II]

APPENDIX 1 (See R A. F I (I) 4).

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No 550 OF 1919

(1) Provision of permanent headstones over the graves of British soldiers and members of the nursing services dying in India and Aden during the War.

(2) Supply of photographs of such graves to the next-of-kin of the deceased.

Sanction is accorded to the erection, at a cost not exceeding Rs 80 in each case, of permanent headstones over the graves of British officers and othe
who have died or wh
present European war,
marking of such graves at private expense is made by the relatives or friends of the deceased

2 The design and dimensions of the headstones to be erected are shown in the drawings *which will be issued to all concerned as soon as possible The headstones will be of marble or stone, and the name, full particulars of the regiment, department or service, and date of death of the deceased will be cut on the headstones, care being taken to ensure that these details are absolutely correct Any one of the four authorised designs may be chosen

3 In cases where a regiment has already erected a particular type of head the regi-
ment in any o desired,
be erected in that the
regiment is wi the sum
of Rs 80 per

4 Sanction is also accorded to the supply to the next of-kin of each British officer, soldier and member of the nursing services who has died, or who may die in India or Aden during the present European war, of a photograph of the grave of the deceased at a cost not exceeding Rs 2 in each case, whether the grave is provided with a headstone under this Instruction or under private arrangements

5 General Officers Commanding Divisions and Independent Brigades will be responsible that the headstones authorised by this Instruction are erected over all graves mentioned in paragraph 1 above which are situated within their respective commands, and also that the photographs mentioned in the preceding paragraph are taken and sent to the next-of-kin

6 A report that this has been done will be made in each case to the Adjutant General in India for record

* Appendices 1?3 to 106 to Army Instructions (India) 1919

L

7. Orders will be issued subsequently as to the head to which the expenditure will be debited.

No 962 of 1919.

Refund of the cost of permanent headstones erected under private arrangements before the 1st July 1919 over the graves of British soldiers and members of the nursing services who died in India and Aden during the war.

With reference to Army Instruction (India) No 550 of 1919, it has been decided that where a permanent headstone had been, or was in course of being, erected, under private arrangements, before the 1st July 1919, over the grave of a British officer, or other rank, or member of the nursing services, who died in India or Aden during the European war, a refund of the cost not exceeding the sum of Rs 80, sanctioned under that Instruction, may be paid to the person or persons who bore the cost of erecting the headstone.

2. Such refunds will be claimed on India Army Form A-115 supported by a certificate signed by the Officer Commanding the unit, depot or department to which the deceased belonged at the time of death, that a permanent headstone has been properly erected, under private arrangements, and is correctly inscribed.

3 It has also been decided, with reference to paragraph 7 of the Instruction referred to above, that the expenditure incurred under [illegible] orders shall be provisionally debite[illegible] Debitable to the Indian Gover[illegible]

APPENDIX 2 (See R A F I (I) 7)

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No 1076, DATED 17TH SEPTEMBER 1918

Travelling and detention allowances for officers travelling on duty by aeroplane.

It has been decided that the rule in paragraph 29-A, Army Regulations, India, Volume X, shall be extended to journeys performed by aeroplane, and the necessary amendments to the regulations will be published in due course as an appendix to India Army Orders

2 It has also been decided that detention allowance at the rate of Rs 5 per diem shall be granted to officers travelling by aeroplane under the following conditions —

(1) The allowance will be admissible only in cases of journeys (and halts during such journeys) performed by aeroplane in respect of which no travelling allowances are drawn other than the actual cost of conveying servants and baggage

(2) The allowance will only be granted in respect of each *night* of absence of an officer from his permanent station

(3) The ten days' halt rule* will apply to cases where an officer remains at an outstation and flies over the surrounding country, returning to the same outstation each night

* *Vide* definition of Detention Allowance " in Army Regulations India, Volume I

(4) The allowance will not be admissible while an officer is on manœuvres with his unit

APPENDIX 3 (See R. A. F. I. (I.) 8).

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No. 190 OF 1918.

Hire charges on account of tentage drawn from arsenals for the accommodation of officers temporarily attached to units.

It has been decided that when tents are drawn and retained in regimental charge for the use of officers, owing to the deficiency of bungalow accommodation, hire shall be payable for the period of actual occupation only. It should be understood that undue delay must not occur in returning tents to arsenal charge when it is clear that their continued retention is unnecessary.

APPENDIX 4 (See R. A. I. I. (I) 9).

[ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No 851 OF 1919]

Dental treatment of followers on field service.

It has been decided, as a temporary measure, that followers on field service shall receive free dental treatment to such an extent as will prevent their evacuation, as unfit, from the field They will not, however, be provided with dentures at the expense of the State

2 The incidence of the expenditure involved will follow that of the operations on which the men are engaged

3 The above decision will have retrospective effect from the commencement of the operations on the North-West Frontier

APPENDIX 5 (See R. A. I. I. (I.) 10)

Army Instruction (India) No. 50 of 1919

Children's allowance for officers of the Indian Army, Indian Medical Service, Indian Army Reserve of Officers and staff and departmental officers (including those with honorary rank.)

The following amendments are made to Army Instruction (India) No. 1340 of 1918 —

In paragraph 9, lines 2 and 3, *expunge* the words "unless the officers otherwise direct," and *add* the following at the end of the paragraph —

"In the case of officers on field service overseas, the amounts can be paid at home together with the family allotments, in *all* other cases officers who wish to make remittances to their families in England must make their own arrangements for doing so."

In paragraph 14 line 8, *for* the words "the officer's pay before he was commissioned" *substitute* "such children's separation allowance"

APPENDIX 6 (See R A. F I (I) 11)

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No 797 OF 1919

Family allotments of officers and other ranks serving with the North-West Frontier and Baluchistan Forces

In continuation of Army Instruction (India) No 522 of 1919 and in supersession of clause (C) IV thereof, it has been decided that the concession for the payment of family allotments through the public accounts, granted to officers and other ranks serving with the Expeditionary Forces overseas, shall be extended to all officers and other ranks (British and Indian) and to followers and establishments serving with the North West Frontier and Baluchistan Forces

2 As regards British personnel, such family allotments whether payable in India or in England, will be arranged by the Divisional Disbursing Officer or other Accounts Officer who disburses *the individual s pay in India*

3 As regards Indian personnel, family allotments will be paid by the Officer Commanding the depôt or by the departmental officer concerned

4 When the North West Frontier and Baluchistan Forces cease to exist as such, the above concessions will be admissible to all British and Indian personnel so long as they are detained on the North-West Frontier under field service conditions

APPENDIX 7 (See R A F. I (I) 13)

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No 227 OF 1919

Method of securing relief due to officers under the Home Income Tax Acts

— Army Council Instruction No 33 of 1919, regarding the procedure necessary to secure relief under the Home Income Tax Acts, is reproduced as an Appendix to these Instructions for the information and guidance of officers concerned, with reference to Army Instruction (India) No 1463 of 1918

ARMY COUNCIL INSTRUCTION No 33 OF 1919

Income Tax

1 With reference to A C I 342 of 1918, officers are reminded of the necessity of furnishing a return of their income on A F O 1656 (or 1656A at foreign stations) in order to secure all the relief that may be due to them under the Income Tax Act This is especially necessary for the year in which officers may receive a gratuity on demobilization or cessation of employment

2 Forms of claim can be obtained from the Agents or Paymaster

---

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No 1463 OF 1918

Instructions regarding the deduction of British income-tax from the pay of officers

Army Council Instruction No 342 of 1918, regarding the deduction of British income-tax from the pay of officers, is republished as an appendix to this Instruction, for information with reference to Army Instructions (India) Nos 302 and 899 of 1918

ARMY COUNCIL INSTRUCTION No 342 OF 1918

Income-tax on Army Pay.

1 Army pay is legally taxable on issue, but under present conditions, owing to uncertainty as to the annual total of an officer's taxable emoluments and to the complications of the scale of tax, it has proved impossible in very many cases to assess the tax correctly in advance

2 To minimize correspondence and inconvenience to officers, a new scheme will take effect from 1st April 1918 under which *provisional* assessments will be made at the beginning of each year on the information available as to an officer's *net* liability (*i e*, after allowing for abatements and relief on unearned income, such as taxed dividends etc), and recovery will be spread over the twelve months of the year by as nearly as possible equal instalments

3 The instalments as fixed at the beginning of the year, will require revision if the rate of pay is materially altered, and especially if the alteration brings the income into a category involving a different rate of tax, but otherwise one final revision will take place after the end of the year

4 The monthly instalments will rarely total to the exact amount of tax payable, which can be determined only when the accounts for the fiscal year are complete The exact liability of every officer will be determined as soon as possible after the end of the year Agents and Paymasters will then be instructed to adjust the assessment by returning any tax that may be due to an officer, or recovering any tax that may be due to the Revenue

5 The proposed system will not only secure the tax due, with the least possible inconvenience to the officers concerned, but will also secure to them, by a set off against the tax on Army Pay, any relief due in respect of unearned income To this end it is necessary that they should render an annual return of income early in the fiscal year, without which Paymasters and Agents will be unable to calculate correctly the relief allowable Forms of claim (A 1 O 1606) can be obtained from Army Agents or Paymasters

6 The monthly deduction will bear no immediate relation, so far as the *rate* of tax is concerned, to the amount of pay from which it is deducted and enquiries as to the *rate* of tax charged in any particular month will be unnecessary

7 Officers joining the Army or resuming duty from Retired Pay during the year should immediately send a return of income to the Agents or Paymaster to inform them to what official *and from what address* a return has already been made Provisional deductions of tax will be made until receipt of such return when the amount of the monthly deduction will be fixed with reference to the final liability, as far as it can then be determined

8 In cases where the relief due on unearned income exceeds the amount of tax chargeable on pay, no tax will be deducted from the latter and the balance of any relief allowable, and not already allowed from income assessed locally will be refunded through the Army Agents or Paymasters as soon as the total pay is

APPENDIX 9 (See R. A. T. I. (I.) 15).

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No. 74 OF 1920.

Rate of exchange for purposes of claims against Colonial Administrations.

With reference to Army Instruction (India) No. 913 of 1919, it has been decided that, for the purposes of claims against Colonial Administrations, the rate of exchange will be as follows :—

(1) In respect of remittance of funds—

(a) 2s 2d to the rupee with effect from the 25th November 1919 to the 15th December 1919, inclusive ;

(b) 2s 1d to the rupee with effect from the 16th December 1919 and until further orders

(2) In respect of other transactions—

(a) 2s 2d to the rupee for those brought to account in Indian Schedules for December 1919.

(b) 2s 4d. to the rupee for those brought to account in Indian Schedules for January 1920 and onwards.

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No. 913 OF 1919.

Rate of exchange for purposes of claims against Colonial Administrations.

With reference to Army Instruction India No 775 of 1919, it has been decided that, for purposes of claims against Colonial Administrations, the rate of exchange of 2s. to the rupee will be applicable :—

(a) in respect of remittances of funds with effect from the 16th September 1919,

(b) in respect of other transactions brought to account in the Indian Schedules for October 1919 and onwards.

APPENDIX 10 (See R A F I (I) 16)

Army Instruction (India) No 71 of 1920

Rate of conversion of sterling war gratuity for British officers and British other ranks.

With reference to Army Instruction (India) No 1034 of 1919, it has been decided by the Right Hon'ble the Secretary of State for India *to limit the concession of converting sterling* war gratuity at 1*s* 4*d* to the rupee to officers and other ranks serving in India or Mesopotamia on the 4th August 1919

Army Instruction (India) No 1034 of 1919

Rate of conversion of sterling war gratuities for British officers and British other ranks

It has been decided by the Right Hon'ble the Secretary of State for India that sterling war gratuities of British officers and British other ranks shall be converted at the rate of 1*s* 4*d* to the rupee

2 Any readjustment that may be necessary in the case of gratuities which have been paid to officers or to estates in England, will be arranged by the India Office

3 In the case of other British officers and estates, the necessary readjustment should be made by the Accounts Officers concerned

APPENDIX 11 (See R A Γ I (I) 17)

(*a*) Walls to be 18 ft high from floor to top of wall plate

(*b*) Verandahs to be 10 ft wide in the clear excepting those of hospital wards in which they should be 12 ft wide Front verandahs of married quarters to remain 12 ft wide as at present

(*c*) Verandah openings to be screened to exclude sun's rays by louvres or otherwise, down to a height of 7 ft from the edge of the verandah floor

(*d*) Walls are only to be 1½ ft thick but the main walls above verandahs are to be shaded from the direct rays of the sun, when the latter is at an elevation of about 30 degrees by a shade roof on brackets This roof can be an extension of the main roof, i e, extended eaves in case of tiled roofing

(*e*) Main roofs in single men's barracks, married quarters, messes dining halls and institutes to have

- (*i*) double tiles, with ceilings, or
- (*ii*) flat roofs with a total thickness of not less than 9 inches, preferably divided into two thicknesses with an air space

(*f*) Verandah roofs should preferably be flat with a thickness of not less than 6 inches If the verandah roof is sloping, double tiling should be used

(*g*) Buildings are to be sited as far as possible with long walls facing north and south

APPENDIX 12 (See R. A. F. I (I) 18).

Establishment of a Wing Headquarters, Royal Air Force, in India.

(1)—*Personnel.*

Detail	Officers	Warrant Officers	Flight Serjeants	Serjeants	Corporals and Aircraftsmen.	Indians.	Total	REMARKS
Wing Commander, Flying "A"	1				.		1	
Flight Lieutenant Administrative	1						1	
FLYING OFFICERS								
Technical Stores	1						1	
" Photo	1				..		1	
" Navig	1						1	
Clerks General				1	2	3	5	
" Stores				.	2 (a)	1	3	(a) One to be Corporal
" "Q"			1		2		3	
Cooks						1	1	
Drivers, Petrol					5 (a)	2	7	
Motor Cyclists					3	1	4	
Telephone Operators					2		2	
Bhistis			.		..	1	1	
Sweepers						1	1	
CONSERVANCY ESTABLISHMENT								
Bhistis			.	.	.	1	1	
Sweepers						2	2	
Total	5		1	1	16	12	35	

NOTE.—(a) The percentage of Leading Aircraftsmen, Aircraftsmen, 1st Class and 2nd Class, is as follows —

Leading Aircraftsmen . . . 33 per cent } of total number
Aircraftsmen, 1st Class . . . 33 " } of
2nd [illegible] . . . [illegible]

[illegible]

quarters, Royal Air Force, India

(2)—*Mechanical Transport*

Type of Vehicle—	No.
Touring Cars	2
Light Tenders	1
Heavy "	1
Motor Cycles	4
Side-cars	3

APPENDIX 13 (See R A F I (I.) 19)

[ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No 755 OF 1918, AS AMENDED BY ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No. 1043 OF 1918]

Continuance of separation allowance to wives of British soldiers for the period during which they may be temporarily employed in Government service.

It has been decided that separation allowance admissible under rule to the wives of British soldiers may be continued to the wives for the period during which they may be temporarily employed in Government service while unavoidably separated, provided that they do not receive free quarters or house rent in addition to salary

APPENDIX 14 (See R. A. F I (I.) 20).

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No 538 OF 1919.

Pay admissible to a soldier while in debt.

The following is substituted for Army Instruction (India) No. 783 of 1918:—

Paragraph 203 (*iii*), Army Regulations, India, Volume III, is hereby cancelled. Deductions from the pay of soldiers who are in debt will be regulated by paragraph 58 (*i*) of that Volume, under which they will receive two-thirds of their pay and allowances after deducting the usual regimental charges.

APPENDIX 15 (See R A I I (I) 21)

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No 80 OF 1920

Rate of exchange between the United Kingdom and India for Army remittances, etc.

With reference to Army Instruction (India) No 19 of 1920, it [illegible] for remittances between the [illegible] the agency of Government [illegible] ee with effect from the 16th December 1919 This rate will be applicable to payments in the United Kingdom on account of remittances included in rolls which left India on or after that date

2. Allotments paid in the United Kingdom from pay earned for December 1919 and payable on or after 1st January 1920, and all occasional allotments on account of accumulated balances of pay advised to the United Kingdom by roll or by telegram after the 1st January 1920 will be adjusted in India at the same rate

---

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No 19 OF 1920

Rate of exchange between the United Kingdom and India for Army remittances, etc

With reference to Army Instruction (India) No 912 of 1919, it is notified that the rate of exchange for remittances between the United Kingdom and India through the agency of Government has been raised to *2s 2d* to the rupee with effect from the 25th November 1919 This rate will be applicable to payments in the United Kingdom on account of remittances included in rolls which left India on or after the 25th November 1919.

2 Allotments paid in the United Kingdom from pay earned for November 1919 and payable on or after the 1st December 1919, and all occasional allotments on account of accumulated balances of pay advised to the United Kingdom by roll or by telegram after the 1st December 1919, will be adjusted in India at the same rate

APPENDIX 16 (See R. A. F. I. (I.) 22).

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No. 306 OF 1919.

Extra remuneration for those retained in military service.

It has been decided, with the approval of the Right Hon'ble the Secretary of State for India, that the extra remuneration sanctioned* for those retained in military service, shall be admissible when on leave in or out of India to all British officers and British other ranks of the British and Indian Services who are eligible for this concession.

*Army Instruction (India) No. 121 of 1919 and subsequent orders

APPENDIX 17 (See R. A. F. I. (I) 23).

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No. 491 OF 1919.

Procedure to be adopted for the adjustment of expenditure in connection with the present military operations on and beyond the North-West Frontier.

It has been decided that all extra $\frac{\text{expenditure}}{\text{receipts}}$ in connection with the military operations in progress on and beyond the North-West Frontier shall be adjusted in the books of the Controller of War Accounts under a sub-head " North-West Frontier, 1919, " which will be opened under the head " War—India " under Grant $\frac{14}{\text{XIV}}$ of the Army Estimates. All extra $\frac{\text{expenditure}}{\text{receipts}}$ in the Military, Civil, Railway, [illegible] and in the Military [illegible] after audit to the Cc [illegible]

2. All expenditure in connection with measures which were sanctioned for the protection of the North-West Frontier, before the commencement of hostilities with Afghanistan will continue to be adjusted under the existing sub-head, *i.e.*, " North-West Frontier, 1916."

APPENDIX 18 (See R A F I (I) 25)

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No 90 OF 1920

Rate of exchange to be adopted for the purpose of the conversion of the extra remuneration authorised for those officers and other British ranks retained in Military service after the 1st February 1919.

For the purposes of clauses (1) (*b*) and (1) (*c*) of Army Instruction (India) No 18 of 1920, the following rates should be adopted as the official remittance rate in force from time to time —

(1) 18*d* for bonus earned up to the 12th May 1919

(2) 20*d* for bonus earned from the 13th May to the 11th August 1919

(3) 22*d* for bonus earned from the 12th August to the 15th September 1919

(4) 24*d* for bonus earned from the 16th to the 24th November 1919

(5) 26*d* for bonus earned from the 25th November to the 15th December 1919

(6) 28*d* for bonus earned from the 16th December 1919 and until further orders

---

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No. 18 OF 1920

Rate of exchange to be adopted for the purpose of the conversion of the extra remuneration authorised for those officers and other British ranks retained in Military service after the 1st February 1919

With reference to the Army Instructions (India) of 1919 marginally cited, regarding the extra remuneration for officers and other British ranks retained in military service after the 1st February 1919, it has been decided that the rate of exchange to be adopted for the purpose of the conversion of this extra remuneration of those serving on the Indian establishment, shall be as follows —

Nos 306 336, 367, 518, 546, 691, 709, 716, 827 and 843

(1) *Officers on rupee rates of pay*—

(*a*) Officers who draw children's allowance *in rupees* shall have the *whole* of the bonus converted into rupees at the fixed rate of 1*s* 6*d* from the date of the grant of the bonus, *viz*, the 1st February 1919

(b) Other married officers, wherever serving, *whose wives are in India*, shall have *half* their bonus converted at the rate of 1s 6d to the rupee with effect from the 1st February 1919, and the other half at the official (or remittance) rate from time to time in force

(c) All other officers shall continue, as heretofore, to have their *whole* bonus converted at the official (or remittance) rate from time to time in force

(2) *Officers on sterling rates of pay*—The bonus of these officers shall be paid at the ordinary sterling rates

(3) In the case of *British troops other than officers*, the bonus shall be issued at 1s. 4d. to the rupee, so long as this rate is applicable to the conversion of their pay.

APPENDIX 19 (See R A F I (I) 26)

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No 65 OF 1920.

Procedure to be adopted when the Military Accounts Department are not satisfied regarding the action taken on cases of financial irregularity which have been brought to the notice of the authorities concerned.

The Comptroller and Auditor General has represented that [illegible] sciplinary [illegible] interval [illegible] y and the bringing of the same, through his Audit and Appropriation Report, to the notice of the Administrative Departments which finally dispose of such irregularities in accordance with the orders contained in Government of India, Finance Department, Office Memorandum No 476-A, dated the 18th May 1914 *

*Reproduced as an Appendix to this Instruction

2 It has therefore been decided that Accounts Officers should, in future, report immediately to the Government of India, Army Department, all cases in which they are not satisfied with the action taken by the authorities concerned on financial irregularities brought to their notice

3 The orders of the Government of India on such cases will in due course be communicated to the Administrative and Accounts officers concerned

4 The Comptroller and Auditor General will, however, at his discretion include in his Audit and Appropriation Report any case which has been dealt with in accordance with the above procedure

---

Procedure to be adopted when instances of financial irregularities are brought to notice.

Office memorandum No 476-A, dated the 18th May 1914, from the Government of India, Finance Department

The undersigned is directed to invite a reference to paragraphs 3 5 and 10 of the Resolution in the Finance Department, No 2534 F, dated the 16th April 1912, on the subject of financial irregularities brought to notice by the Comptroller and Auditor General in his annual Appropriation Report on the accounts of the Government of India

2 Though the form and subject-matter of this report have been carefully prescribed, no procedure has yet been laid down for dealing with the matters which are thereby brought to notice. Considerable delay thus occurs in initiating the enquiries which any reported irregularities may demand, and there is also some uncertainty as to how any cases which are thus opened can be finally and satisfactorily closed The responsible and efficient disposal of these reports has now become a matter of special importance in view of instructions, recently received from the Secretary of State, that the Auditor General shall in future submit his annual Appropriation Report direct to the Secretary of State himself The Finance Department is of opinion that it will be a convenience if some detailed procedure can be generally adopted, and considers that this procedure should be as follows

3 It is desirable, in the first place, that, in order to save delay, the Administrative Department concerned should at once initiate enquiry into all individual cases of irregularity occurring in a department under its direct control, which are brought to special notice in the Appropriation Report, without waiting for a request to that effect from the Finance Department Though the officers concerned will probably not have been mentioned by name or by an imm[illegible]
tion of [illegible] n
under o[illegible] t-
ment tc [illegible] n
be at or [illegible]

4 Secondly, the Finance Department considers that the Administrative Department, having obtained the explanation of the officer concerned and having otherwise completed its enquiry, should record a finding and take such action, in the event of the explanations received not being wholly satisfactory, as may be fitted to the circumstances of the case This may include disciplinary or other action in regard to the officers particularly concerned, and also in some instances, the issue of general instructions designed to prevent misunderstanding or misconduct in such matters in future, or suggestions for the amendment of existing rules, and so forth It is particularly desirable that a copy of the Department's finding and a full statement of the action taken should be communicated to the Auditor General for his information The Auditor General possesses the discretionary right to refer in [illegible]

[illegible]

should not be given for a renewal of complaints in this manner. The Finance Department trusts therefore that the Administrative

Departments will readily accept the necessity of supplying full information to the Auditor General in the first instance, with a view to removing all avoidable misunderstanding and friction

5 On receiving such a communication the Auditor General will intimate definitely to the Department concerned whether he is prepared to accept the matter as closed, or whether he intends to pursue it In the event of the Auditor General remaining unsatisfied with the action taken, the undersigned is to request that the Department will report the facts to the Finance Department with a view to its considering what further action, if any, to take This is required to enable it to report on the case eventually to the Secretary of State should that become necessary The Auditor General will also himself inform the Finance Department from time to time as to the extent to which the questions raised in his report have been finally disposed of, and as to those matters on which a difference of opinion between himself and the Administrative Departments is still outstanding

6 It will be seen that the foregoing paragraphs contemplate direct references between the Administrative Department concerned and the Auditor General in all cases, until the stage mentioned in the first sentence of paragraph 5 above is reached It is believed that this will be most convenient to the Departments themselves and will conduce to the rapid disposal of outstanding points

7 In conclusion the undersigned is to suggest that action be taken forthwith with a view to the early disposal of any matters arising out of the Appropriation Report for 1912-13 in which the Army Department may find itself concerned,

APPENDIX 20 (See R A F I (I) 27)

Army Instruction (India) No 1395 of 1918

Change of system of accounting for British units serving in India and Burma

1 With effect from the 30th November 1918 the accounts of all British warrant officers, non commissioned officers and men of British units serving in India and Burma borne on regimental pay lists will be prepared by the Fixed Centre Disbursing Officer at a Fixed Centre situated at Poona, under the control of the Field Controller of Military Accounts, Poona

Any appeal from a decision of the Fixed Centre Disbursing Officer will be submitted to the Field Controller of Military Accounts, Poona

British warrant officers, non-commissioned officers and men of British units attached to Indian units and departments or extra regimentally employed, who may be in receipt either of consolidated pay or regimental pay and allowances and extra duty pay and for whom pay is being drawn and paid in full through the pay bill of the establishment with which they are employed, will continue to be so paid A statement of the pay drawn on their account will however be sent before the 6th of each month by the Divisional Disbursing Officers or the Controller of Military Supply Accounts or the officer by whom paid, to the Fixed Centre Disbursing Officer, Poona, for record on a Soldier's Loose Leaf Ledger which will be maintained in the Fixed Centre Office The last pay certificates of such soldiers who are transferred Home without reversion to their units, together with a statement of their accounts for the month in which they are transferred, should be sent immediately through the Fixed Centre Disbursing Officer, Poona, who will complete the Soldier's Loose Leaf Ledger and despatch it, together with the last pay certificate to the Regimental Paymaster concerned, in England When such soldiers are reverted to their regiments last pay certificates for them will be issued immediately to the Fixed Centre Disbursing Officer

In the case of soldiers extra regimentally employed, whose regimental pay is drawn at present through the pay list of their units but whose extra duty pay is drawn and paid monthly in full in the pay bill of the establishments with which they are employed, extra duty pay will continue to be drawn and paid by Divisional Disbursing Officers or the Controller of Military Supply Accounts, etc, as at present [illegible]
will be sent monthly [illegible]
inclusion in the Loose [illegible]

Fixed Centre Disbursing Office As soon as it is known that extra duty pay ceases to be admissible to a soldier, a statement for the portion of the month during which extra duty pay was drawn will be forwarded to the Fixed Centre Disbursing Officer

NOTE I —British personnel of Sapper and Miner units and the Educational establishments of British units will continue to be paid as at present by Divisional Disbursing Officers

British personnel of Signal units will be paid by the Fixed Centre Disbursing Officer

NOTE II —When soldiers retained on the present system of payment revert to their units last pay certificates will be forwarded immediately to the Fixed Centre Disbursing Officer Poona

2 The instructions for the payment of British troops serving in India issued with India Army Order No 223, dated the 17th April 1916, will remain operative excepting so far as they are modified by this Instruction

3 All cash required for the payment of troops will be obtained as hitherto, from the Divisional Disbursing Officer of the area in which the unit is situated, and the Divisional Disbursing Officer will notify to the Fixed Centre Disbursing Officer, Poona, the amounts so issued

4 Payments made to British soldiers in India and Burma, except in the case of soldiers on leave from an Expeditionary Force, will be recorded in a Pay and Mess Book, India Army Form A -I, which, with effect from the period ending the 27th December 1918, will be rendered in duplicate to the Fixed Centre Disbursing Officer, Poona, for the period from the 30th November to the 27th December 1918, and for all subsequent monthly account periods on or before the Monday following the last Friday in each month The entries in the Pay and Mess Book will be arranged in strict alphabetical order irrespective of rank One copy will be returned to the unit for retention by the Fixed Centre Disbursing Officer, after he has recorded therein any necessary amendments of pay and also the balance of each soldier at the end of the account period

Such of the British troops referred to in India Army Order No 14[illegible] borne on the strength of a un[illegible] Reserve Battalions and Rc[illegible] Pay and Mess Book with ef[illegible]

Paragraphs 1, 3 and 6 of India Army Order No 145 of the 12th February 1917 are cancelled accordingly

All Commanding Officers, including those in command of attached sections and sanitaria in the case of men on leave fr

Expeditionary Forces who are not maintaining a Pay and Mess Book at present, will conform to this Instruction with effect from the 1st December 1918

All regimental warrant officers, non commissioned officers and men absent from their own units, whether on leave or detached duty (other than those paid by Divisional Disbursing Officers through establishment bills *vide* paragraph 1 *ante*) will be paid on detachment pay sheets (India Army Form A -33) as provided for in paragraph 42, Instructions for the payment of British Troops

Except in the case of soldiers on leave from an Expeditionary Force, all Army Books (A B 64) now in possession of British soldiers in India or Burma will be withdrawn and forwarded to the Disbursing Officers maintaining the pay account up to the 29th November 1918

Payments made to soldiers on leave from an Expeditionary Force will be entered on Acquittance Rolls in strict alphabetical order, separate rolls being issued for soldiers of different units, such Acquittance Rolls will show the amounts of all bills and stoppages due from the soldiers concerned and will be despatched to the Fixed Centre Disbursing Officer on the date on which payment is made The Officer making the payment will take credit for the total amount paid, on Form 3 of the Pay and Mess Book, showing the numbers, dates and amounts of the Acquittance Rolls The use of Army Form N 1531-A in India will be discontinued with effect from the 1st December 1918. All payments made in these cases, and all stoppages, will be entered in the soldier s Pay Book (A B 64)

NOTE —Detailed instructions for the preparation and submission of acquittance roll and the maintenance of A. B 64 are contained in Sections III and IV of the Pamphlet entitled ' Instructions for the guidance of officers who hold their Imprests from Officer in Charge Clearing House M E Force" Copies of this pamphlet should be obtained from the Fixed Controller of Military Accounts

5 On receipt of the first intimation that a unit, a draft or an individual is proceeding to the United Kingdom, the Officer Commanding will estimate the amount due to each soldier up to the presumed date of embarkation, and will pay this sum before the soldier leaves the station These payments, together with all other charges, will be recorded in a Pay and Mess Book or on India Army Form A -27 as may be necessary and these will be forwarded to the Fixed Centre Disbursing Officer without delay If time does not permit of these documents reaching the Fixed Centre Disbursing Officer before the soldier leaves his station the necessary information will be telegraphed to the Fixed Centre Disbursing Officer

This information will be telegraphed invariably for the troops serving in Burma to be followed by India Army Form A 27 or Pay and Mess Book Particulars of the charges disclosed after the despatch of these documents will be telegraphed to the Fixed Centre Disbursing Officer On receipt of such Pay and Mess Book or India Army Form A 27 the Fixed Centre Disbursing Officer will take steps at once to close the man's account and issue his last pay certificate to the Home Paymaster

NOTE —Such Pay and Mess Books and India Army Form A 27 will not be returned to the Officer Commanding

6 The use of the monthly Pay List will be discontinued The Divisional Disbursing Officer will maintain the account of each soldier on a Loose Leaf Ledger for the period from the 26th October to 29th November 1918 and will send copies of the whole of the entries made thereon to the unit for retention by the soldier and similar copies to the Regimental Paymaster concerned, for record

From the 30th November 1918 the accounts of British soldiers will be maintained by the Fixed Centre Disbursing Officer, Poona, to whom all Loose Leaf Ledgers should be transferred by Divisional Disbursing Officers before the 1st January 1919

[illegible] for ensuring [illegible] allowances is [illegible] Officer

8 The following forms will be sent to the Fixed Centre Disbursing Officer —

Army Form O 1625 (Non Effective Account)

Army Form O -1796 (Allotment of pay)

India Army Form A 597 (Miscellaneous remittance rolls)

India Army Form A 606 and 607 (Post Office Savings Bank rolls)

India Army Form A -701 (Casualty return)

9 The amounts due from any soldier in respect of rations issued on payment, will be entered in the Pay and Mess Book in the column for Miscellaneous Stoppages

The Officer Commanding will pay such amounts into the nearest Treasury attaching the Treasury receipt to the Ration and Tinning certificate (India Army Form S 1518), which will be forwarded to the Divisional Controller

10 Claims in respect of clothing issues on payment will be charged in the column for Miscellaneous Stoppages in the Pay and Mess Book, on receipt by the Officer Commanding of the valuat

statement The amounts so recovered will be paid by the Officer Commanding into the nearest Treasury. The valuation statement, together with the Treasury receipt, will be returned to the issuing officer

11 All contract allowances and all miscellaneous expenditure on account of stores will be claimed on separate bills from the Divisional Disbursing Officer concerned, and will not be charged in the Pay and Mess Book

12 Permanent advances to meet the cost of contingent expenditure will be obtained from, and accounted for to, the Divisional Disbursing Officer as at present (*vide* paragraphs 60—62 Instructions for the payment of British Troops)

13 National Health Insurance contributions will cease to be entered in Pay and Mess Books with effect from the 30th November 1918. The necessary deductions will be made by the Fixed Centre Disbursing Officer

14 Native establishments will continue to be paid by the Divisional Disbursing Officer concerned

15 The importance of rigid adherence to these instructions is impressed on all concerned

---

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No 201 OF 1919

Change of system of accounting for British units serving in India (and Burma) as notified in Army Instructions (India) Nos 1395 and 1453 of 1918.

When a soldier is transferred in India to another unit or to a company or squadron of the same unit, India Army Form A-27, duly completed in accordance with paragraph 29, "Instructions for the payment of British troops," will be forwarded to the Officer Commanding the unit, company or squadron, as the case may be, to which the soldier has been transferred, and not to the Fixed Centre Disbursing Officer In such cases, no last pay certificate will be issued Paragraphs 29 and 30, "Instructions for the payment of British troops," are accordingly modified by this Instruction *

* *Vide* paragraph 2 of Army Instruction (India) No 1395 of 1918

In the case of a soldier proceeding home or transferred to another unit or department not in the payment of the Fixed Centre Disbursing Officer, the above India Army Form, duly completed should be forwarded to that officer.

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No. 579 OF 1919.

Change of system of accounting for British units serving in India and Burma.

The following modifications are made to Army Instruction (India) No 1395 of 1918 .—

(i) In paragraph 10, line 1, after the word "payment" *insert* "from clothing factories and clothing depôts."

(ii) *Add* at the end of paragraph 10, the following sub-paragraph :—

"Where clothing is issued on payment from regimental stocks, the Officer Commanding the unit will pay the amount into the nearest Treasury on a receivable order obtained from the Divisional Disbursing Officer, and will send the Treasury receipt, with a copy of the voucher on which the clothing is issued, to the Disbursing Officer of the Division in which the unit is stationed."

APPENDIX 21 (See R A. F I (I) 28).

Army Instruction (India) No 379 of 1918

Detention allowance to officers in receipt of British rates of pay when detained within Indian limits.

It has been decided that the provisions of India Army Order No 570 of 1917 shall be applicable to officers in receipt of British rates of pay, other than those deputed to India on duty from Mesopotamia (see India Army Order No 211 of 1917), when detained within Indian limits

2 All outstanding cases should be disposed of in accordance with this decision

Army Instruction (India) No 385 of 1919.

385. Increased rates of separation allowance for soldiers' children under 14 years of age.

With reference to Army Instruction (India) Nos. 36 and 1381 of 1918 it has been decided that, with effect from the 4th November [illegible] the war, the weekly [illegible] other than motherless [illegible] who are classed for allowances in classes 15 to 20, inclusive, shall be further increased as follows:—

Number of children under age of 14 in the family.	Increase s	d
1	1	0
2	2	0
3	4	0
4	5	0

and a further 1s for each additional child.

2. For motherless children, under 14 years of age of soldiers of all ranks, an addition of 1s shall be made for each child.

3 The rates *for children over 14 years of age remain unchanged*

4 A statement showing the new rates for families when all the children are under 14 is published in Appendix 67 to these Instructions

---

Appendix 67 (see A. I. I 385.)

New weekly rates of separation allowance payable from the 4th November 1918.

(A) Where there are no children over 14. For families not in public quarters.

No. of children under 14	Class 15 s.	Class 15 d	Class 16. s.	Class 16. d	Classes 17 and 18. s	Classes 17 and 18. d.	Class 19 s	Class 19 d.	Class 20. s.	Class 20. d.
0	23	0	23	0	16	6	15	0	12	6
1	31	6	30	6	25	6	25	6	23	0
2	38	0	37	0	33	6	33	6	31	0
3	42	0	41	0	39	0	39	0	35	6
4	43	0	44	0	43	0	43	0	40	6
5	48	0	47	0	47	0	47	0	44	6
6	51	0	51	0	51	0	51	0	48	[illegible]
7	55	0	55	0	55	0	55	0	[illegible]	[illegible]

and so on with 4s. for each additional child under 14.

(B) Where there are no children over 14 For families remaining in public quarters

No of children under 14	Class 15		Class 16		Classes 17 and 18		Class 19		Class 20	
	s	d	s	d	s	d	s	d	s	d
0	9	0	9	0	9	0	9	0	6	6
1	19	6	19	6	19	6	19	6	17	0
2	27	6	27	6	27	6	27	6	25	0
3	33	0	33	0	33	0	33	0	30	6
4	37	0	37	0	37	0	37	0	34	6
5	41	0	41	0	41	0	41	0	38	6
6	45	0	45	0	45	0	45	0	42	6
7	49	0	49	0	49	0	49	0	46	6

and so on with 4s for each additional child under 14.

(C) For motherless children under 14 years of age

No of children	Class 15		Class 16		Classes 17 and 18		Class 19		Class 20	
	s	d	s	d	s	d	s	d	s	d
Each child living singly	11	0	11	0	11	0	11	0	11	0
Children living together										
First child	11	0	11	0	11	0	11	0	11	0
Each other child	8	0	8	0	8	0	8	0	8	0

NOTE —The typical ranks are classified as follows —

	Class
Warrant Officer, Class I (Regimental Serjeant Major)	15
Warrant Officer, Class II (Company Serjeant Major, etc)	16
Company Quartermaster Serjeant	17
Serjeant	19
Corporals and privates	20

APPENDIX 41. (See R A. I. I (I) 37)

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No 1015 OF 1918

Gratuity admissible to officers of the Indian Army Reserve of Officers on transfer to the British Service and *vice versa* and also to officers of that Reserve who may relinquish their commissions and be re-commissioned in the British Army.

With the approval of the Secretary of State for India the following instructions are issued with reference to the grant of a gratuity under Article 497 of the Royal Warrant of the 1st December 1914 and paragraph 166, Army Regulations, India, Volume I, and Army Department letter No 12903, dated the 29th August 1917 (Appendix 174 to these Instructions), to officers of the Indian Army Reserve of Officers on transfer to the British Service or *vice versa* The officers concerned are covered by the following categories —

(a) An officer who has hitherto served only in the Indian Army Reserve of Officers and who is called upon to relinquish his commission with a view to being re commissioned in the British Army

(b) An officer who has hitherto served only in the Indian Army Reserve of Officers and who is transferred at his own request to the British Army

(c) An officer who has hitherto served only in the Indian Army Reserve of Officers and who is transferred not at his own request to the British Army

(d) An officer who had British service before joining the Indian Army Reserve of Officers and is called upon to relinquish his commission with a view to being re commissioned in the British Service

(e) An officer who had British service before joining the Indian Army Reserve of Officers and who is transferred back to the British Army as at (b) or (c)

(f) A British Service officer who is transferred to the Indian Army Reserve of Officers

As regards class (a) the gratuity due in respect of service in the Indian Army Reserve of Officers will be issued, but it should be made clear to an officer in this category on being re-commissioned into the British Army that the gratuity issuable to him on the termination of service will be assessed on the whole period of service at British rates, allowance being made for any sum previously received in respect of Indian service If the Briti gratuity is less than the Indian gratuity, already received, no fund will be required

As regards class (*b*) no gratuity should be issued at the time of transfer. On termination of service the gratuity will be assessed at British rates for the whole period of service.

As regards class (*c*) an officer will be entitled to a gratuity on termination of service with the British Army based on British rates for the whole period of service or to a gratuity based on Indian rates for the period of service with the Indian Army Reserve of Officers, whichever is greater. This provision will cease with effect from the date of issue of these instructions and an officer transferred at any future date from the Indian Army Reserve of Officers to the British Service, whether at his own request or not, will come under the conditions explained in clause (*b*); although the gratuity issuable may be less than that earned at the date of transfer from the Indian service.

As regards class (*d*) the same procedure will be adopted as that laid down in clause (*a*).

The case of an officer in class (*e*) should be dealt with as explained in clause (*b*).

As regards class (*f*) a gratuity based on Indian rates for the whole period of his service will be issued to an officer on termination of service with the Indian Army Reserve of Officers at the end of the emergency or on relinquishment of commission before that date.

APPENDIX 174 TO A. I. (I) No 1015 OF 1918.

[ARMY DEPARTMENT LETTER NO. 12903, DATED 29TH AUGUST 1917.]

I am directed to inform you that, with the approval of the Right Hon'ble the Secretary of State for India, the Government of India sanction, with effect from the 14th August 1914, the grant of an increased gratuity at the marginally noted rates to officers of the Indian Army Reserve of Officers who have completed more than one year's actual service at the time when they are invalided or when their services are no longer required.

Period	Gratuity now sanctioned.
For the first year or any part of a year of service.	3 months' full pay and allowances.
For each succeeding year or part of a year of service.	1 month's full pay and allowances.

2 The revised scale of gratuities shall be limited to cases arising out of the present war, and shall be calculated on the full pay and allowances of the appointment held by the officer on the day when he ceases to be employed on army service The expression "full pay and allowances of the appointment" will be held to include the Indian Army pay of rank *plus* the staff pay of the appointment held, rank in these cases including acting rank of the staff pay of acting or officiating appointments should also be reckoned to the extent to which it was actually drawn by the officer at the time of ceasing to be employed

3 These revised rates will also be applicable to retired officers of the Indian Army who entered the Indian Army on or after the 9th January 1892, and who, on re employment, may elect to remain under the rules laid down in India Army Circular, Clause 99 of 1893, instead of coming under the conditions governing the re employment of retired officers laid down in Army Department letter No H -2760, dated 6th January 1915

4 The Secretary of State has intimated that the additional gratuities now sanctioned will be paid by the India Office to Officers residing in the United Kingdom who have been invalided from the Indian Army Reserve of Officers after more than one year s embodied service (including any period of leave granted, except leave without pay) and also to the estates of Indian Army Reserve of Officers who have died in the United Kingdom and whose estates have been dealt with at home In the case of officers invalided from the Indian Army Reserve of Officers who are residing in India as well as those who have died in India or while

APPENDIX 22 (See R A F I. (I) 29)

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No 780 OF 1919

Payment of privilege leave allowances in England to officers granted leave under the Civil Service Regulations.

It has been decided, with the approval of the Right Hon'ble the Secretary of State for India, to relax the provisions of Article 870 (*a*), Civil Service Regulations, so as to admit of privilege leave allowances being drawn in England when such leave is taken by itself for a period in excess of $\frac{\text{3 months}}{\text{3½ months*}}$

* To Burma only

APPENDIX 23 (See R. A. F. I. (I.) 31).

ROYAL AIR FORCE.

AIRCRAFT DEPÔT—INDIA.

PROVISIONAL ESTABLISHMENT.

Personnel.

Detail.	Officers	Warrant Officers	Flight Serjeants	Serjeants	Corporals and Aircraftsmen.	Indians.	Total.
Headquarters	6	1	1	3	25	42	78
Aeroplane Section (reception and repair)	4	1	2	6	72	65	150
Engine Section (reception and repair)	3	1	2	9	107	73	195
M T Section (reception and repair).	3	.	1	4	79	66	153
Stores Section	8	1	...	2	44	25	80
Armoury Section	1	..	...	1	9	3	14
Instrument Section	1	.	...	1	15	4	21
Experimental Section	1	..	..	1	4	1	7
Salvage Section	1	...	.	1	15	18	35
Issue Section	2	...	...	1	16	10	29
Total	30	4	6	29	386	307	762

NOTES.

(1) The percentage of Corporals, leading Aircraftsmen and Aircraftsmen, 1st and 2nd Class, is as follows :—

Corporals (including those specified) 10 per cent. of total number of "Corporals and Aircraftsmen."

Leading Aircraftsmen . 33 per cent. of remainder.

Aircraftsmen, 1st Class . 33 per cent. of remainder.

Aircraftsmen, 2nd Class . 34 per cent. of remainder.

(2) This establishment includes 15 per cent. reserve sanctioned for Royal Air Force units in India.

(3) Indians will be enrolled.

APPENDIX 24 (See R A F I (I) 31)

Headquarters

Deta l	Officers	Warrant Officers	F ght Serjeants	Serjeants	Corpo als and A r craftsmen	Indians	Total
W ng Commander Tech	1						1
Fl ght L eutenants (a)	4						4
Flying Officer (b)	1					–	1
W O Cl I (Non tech)		1					1
Clerks Gene al			1	1	6	8	16
Pay				1	1	1	3
Stores Q					1		1
Cooks					3 (c)	14	17
Draughtsmen					1		1
Hosp tal Orderl es					4		4
Interpreters						8	8
Phys cal T a n ng and Dr ll Instructor				1			1
Pol ce R A F					4 (d)		4
Storemen Q					1		1
Telephonists					2		2
Trumpeter					2		2
Ind an Staff for Dis cipline and Admin s trat on							
Hav dars						4(g)	4
Hav ldar Majors						1	1
Jemadar						1(f)	1
Naiks						4(g)	4
Subadar						1(e)	1
Total	6	1	1	3	25	42	78

Remarks

(a) Adm n A
1 Tech provis on
1 Med cal
1 A I D
(b) 1 Adm Q
(c) Inc udes one Corporal Master Cook and 8 C oks for Ind ans who will be selected locally accord ng to class requ red
(d) Includes one Corporal with act ng rank of Se jeant
(e) Officer n cha ge
(f) Ass tant Officer in charge
(g) For d str bution to sect ons as necessary

APPENDIX 25 (See R A F I (I) 31)

Aeroplane Section

Detail	Officers	Warrant Officers	Flight Serjeants	Serjeants	Corporals and Air craftsmen	Indians	Total	Remarks
Squadron Leader T (Aeros)	1						1	
Flight Lieutenant T (Aeros)	1						1	
Flying Officers T (Aeros)	2						2	
Serjeant Major Cl II (Tech)		1(a)					1	(a) Rigger Carpenter
Acetylene Welders					1	1	2	
Blacksmiths					1	1	2	
Blacksmiths Strikers						1	1	
Carpenters				1	8	16	25	
Clerks General					1	2	3	
Coppersmiths					2	2	4	
Electricians					2	1	3	
Fabric workers				1	6	18	25	
Fitters Aero Eng			1	1	12	4	18	
Fitters General					2	1	3	
Instrument Repairers					2		2	
Painters					1		1	
Painters dopers					2	4	6	
Riggers			1	3	28	8	40	
Storemen					1	2	3	
Tinsmiths and S M Workers						2	3	
Turners					1	1	2	
Upholsterers					1	1	2	
Total	4	1	2	6	72	65	150	

APPENDIX 26 (See R A F I (I) 31)

Engine Room

Deta l	Officers	Warrant Officers	Fl ght Serjeants	Serjeants	Corporals and Air craftsmen	Indians	Total	Remarks
Fl ght L eutenant T (Aero Eng)	1						1	
Fly ng Office s T (Aero Eng)	2						2	
Serjeant Major Cl I Tech (a)		1					1	(a) Fitter Ae Engines
Blacksm ths					2	1	3	
B acksm ths Strikers						2	2	
Clerks General					1		1	
Coppersmiths				1	3	6	10	
Draughtsmen					1		1	
Electricians				1	3	3	7	
Fitters Aero-Eng			1	4	60	30	95	
Fitters General			1	1	20	10	32	
Instrument Repairers				1	3	3	7	
Mach nists					4	6	10	
Magneto Repairers					2	2	4	
Storemen					1	2	3	
Tinsmiths and S M Workers					3	5	8	
Turners				1	4	3	8	
Total	3	1	2	9	10[illegible]	[illegible]3	105	

APPENDIX 30 (See R A F. I (I) 31).

Instrument Section

Detail	Officers	Warrant Officers	Flight Serjeants	Serjeants	Corporals and Aircraftsmen	Indians	Total	Remarks
Flying Officer Tech (a)	1						1	(a) Wireless Engineer
Camera Repairers					1		1	
Carpenter (b)					1	1	2	(b) Cabinet Maker
Clerk General					1		1	
Electricians					1	1	2	
Fitters General					1		1	
Instrument Repairers				1	6	2	9	
Photographers					1		1	
Storemen					1		1	
Wireless Mechanic					2		2	
Total	1			1	15	4	21	

APPENDIX 31 (See R A F I. (I) 31).

Experimental Section

Detail	Officers	Warrant Officers	Flight Serjeants	Serjeants	Corporals and Aircraftsmen	Indians	Total	Remarks
Flying Officer (T) (Experimental)	1						1	
Aircraft Hands					1	1	2	
Chemists (a)				1	2		3	(a) Laboratory Assistants
Clerk, General (b)					1		1	(b) Shorthand typist
Total	1			1	4	1	7	

APPENDIX 32 (See R A F I (I) 31)

Salvage Section

Detail	Officers	Warrant Officers	Flight Serjeants	Serjeant	Corporals and Air craftsmen	Indians	Total	Remarks
Pilot Officer (T) Salvage	1						1	
Aircraft Hands					8	16	24	
Carpenters					1	2	3	
Clerk Stores					1		1	
Fitters General					2		2	
Riggers				1	2		3	
Storemen					1		1	
Total	1			1	15	18	35	

APPENDIX 33 (See R A F I (I) 31)

Issue Section

Detail	Officers	Warrant Officers	Flight Serjeants	Serjeants	Corporals and Air craftsmen	Indians	Total	Remarks
Flight Lieut (Flying) (a)	1						1	(a) Test Pilots
Flying Officer do	1						1	
Aircraft Hands (b)					4	8	12	(b) Pusher Party
Clerks General					1		1	
Fitters Aero Eng					5		5	
Riggers				1	4		5	
Storemen					2	2	4	
Total	2			1	16	10	29	

APPENDIX 30 (See R A F I (I) 31)

Instrument Section

Detail	Officers	Warrant Officers	Flight Serjeants	Serjeants	Corporals and Aircraftmen	Indians	Total	Remarks
Flying Officer Tech (a)	1						1	(a) Wireless Engineer
Camera Repairers					1		1	
Carpenter (b)					1	1	2	(b) Cabinet Maker
Clerk General					1		1	
Electricians					1	1	2	
Fitters General					1		1	
Instrument Repairers				1	6	2	9	
Photographers					1		1	
Storemen					1		1	
Wireless Mechanic					2		2	
Total	1			1	15	4	21	

APPENDIX 31 (See R A F I (I) 31)

Experimental Section

Detail	Officers	Warrant Officers	Flight Serjeants	Serjeants	Corporals and Aircraftmen	Indians	Total	Remarks
Flying Officer (T) (Experimental)	1						1	
Aircraft Hands					1	1	2	
Chemists (a)				1	2		3	(a) Laboratory Assistants
Clerk General (b)					1	–	1	(b) Shorthand typist.
Total	1			1	4	1	7	

APPENDIX 36 (See R A I I (I) 33)

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No 250 OF 1919

Separation allowance Payment in full concurrently with pension

With reference to paragraph 63 and Appendix XII, Regulations for the issue of Army Separation Allowance Allotments of Pay, and Family Allowance, 1916 it has been decided that a soldier s wife or dependant may, in future, receive separation allowance at the full rate without deduction on account of any pension received in respect of a deceased soldier

2 Payments of separation allowance which are being made at a reduced rate should be increased to the full rate, with effect from the 17th September 1918 and the reason for the increase explained to payees in suitable terms

APPENDIX 37 (See R. A. F. I (I) 34).

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No. 76 OF 1920.

Family pensions and compassionate allowances to the widows and children of officers who die during the war.

It has been decided by the War Office that the provisions of Army Order No 8 of 1916 shall apply to the widows of all officers who die during the war, irrespective of the question of whether the death was due to war service, provided the officer was removed from duty on account of the disease from which he died during the war.

APPENDIX 38 (See R A F I (I.) 35)

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) NO 489 OF 1919

Extension, for a period of six months from the date of termination of the war, of certain concessions sanctioned in Army Department letter No 11133, dated 27th July 1917, for troops and followers returning sick, wounded, or convalescent from field service.

Of the concessions sanctioned in Army Department letter No 11133, dated 27th July 1917, for troops and followers returning sick, wounded, or convalescent from field service, the following will continue to be admissible until six months after the conclusion of the war —

(i) the free issue to British and Indian troops and followers of tobacco or cigarettes whilst in hospital,

(ii) the ration allowance of 4 annas per man per diem for convalescent British troops,

(iii) the money allowance of annas 6 per man per diem for Indian troops and followers travelling by other than ambulance train and not in receipt of free rations,

(iv) the issue of free rations to Indian sick, wounded, or convalescents at the scale mentioned in Medical Manual (War) India, Section 28, paragraphs 4 to 6, whilst detained at ports or whilst residing in convalescent sections

2 In hospitals Indian troops and followers will be dieted at the scales laid down in Army Instruction (India) No 1277 of 1918

3 The above concessions are also admissible to all troops and followers returning sick or wounded or as convalescents from the North-West Frontier, so long as operations on the latter continue

---

APPENDIX 39 (See R A F. I (I) 35)

ARMY DEPARTMENT LETTER NO 11133, DATED THE 27TH JULY 1917.

In supersession of all previous orders issued since the outbreak of war, on the subject of the grant to sick wounded and convalescent troops and followers of ration concessions in kind and of money allowances for the purchase of extras, the Government of India sanction the grant of the concessions enumerated in the attached statement

2 These concessions will be admissible to troops and followers who are being treated as wounded or sick, or as convalescents, in consequence of wounds received, or of sickness contracted, on field service, whether oversea or on the Indian Frontier. For the purpose of this letter, service with the Waziristan Field Force shall be regarded as field service

---

CONCESSIONS ADMISSIBLE TO SICK, WOUNDED AND CONVALESCENT TROOPS AND FOLLOWERS RETURNING FROM FIELD SERVICE.

British Troops.

Circumstances	Concessions	Conditions, if any.
Whilst in hospital, sick or wounded	A free issue of tobacco or cigarettes (A D No 11410, dated 13th October 1916 and No 14037, dated 2nd December 1916)	On the recommendation of the medical officer concerned, who will also fix the scale of issue.
Whilst residing in a convalescent section an ordinary convalescent depôt, an enteric convalescent depôt, or attending hospital as a convalescent, even though not residing in such convalescent sections or depôts	A ration allowance of four annas per diem for the purchase of extra rations. (A D No H-4058, dated 18th May 1916 and No. 13874, dated 29th November 1916)	

Indian Troops and Followers

Circumstances	Concessions	Conditions, if any.
Whilst detained at the port of disembarkation Whilst on an ambulance train. Whilst detained in hospital (whether military or civil, but excluding civil hospitals in which patients are dieted free), pending discharge to duty, to leave, or to pension Whilst residing in a convalescent section	Free rations under Medical Manual (War), India, Section 28, paragraphs 4 to 6 (A D No H S-257, dated 11th January 1915).	
When in hospital, sick or wounded	A free issue of tobacco or cigarettes (A D No 11443, dated 13th October 1916 and No 14037, dated 2nd December 1916)	On the recommendation of the medical officer concerned, who will also fix the scale of issue
When travelling by train (other than ambulance train), and not in receipt of free rations	A money allowance of eight annas per diem (A D No H-3801, dated 13th May 1916)	On railway journeys by ordinary trains performed whilst sick, wounded, or convalescent

Note —For the purpose of these concessions the following definitions apply —

A sick or wounded person is a person who is still under treatment in hospital or en route from one hospital to another [illegible]

[illegible]

A recovered person is a person, previously sick, wounded or convalescent, who has either returned to duty or proceeded on leave, other than sick leave

furlough allowances fixed in sterling, is applicable to the Royal Air Force in India and is reproduced as an appendix to this Instruction

[R A F 5058 / E I]

20th April.

42. Buckets for holding sand for fire protection.

The provisions of Army Council Instruction No. 985 of 1918, [illegible] this Instruction, are hereby [illegible] in India It should be [illegible] and stencilled "Buckets, sand" are unfit for holding liquids

[102 (R A F) / D (II)]

43. Travelling and other allowances for journeys performed by officers when travelling outside Indian limits.

Army Instructions (India) Nos 841, 1098 and 1121 of 1918 and 254, 648 and 756 of 1919, relative to travelling and other allowances for journeys outside Indian limits performed by officers of the British and Indian Armies, are applicable to the Royal Air Force in India and are reproduced as appendices to this Instruction.

[R. A F 5058 / B I]

44. Re-marking of identity discs.

The provisions of Army Instruction (India) No 71 of 1918 which is reproduced as an appendix to this Instruction, are hereby made applicable to the Royal Air Force in India

[7059 (R A F) / D (II)]

45. Issue of khaki shorts and shirts to British ranks of the Royal Air Force.

Sanction is accorded to the issue of 2 pairs of shorts, khaki drill, and 2 shirts cotton khaki, as a working dress to British ranks serving with units of the Royal Air Force, with the exception of disciplinary serjeant majors, clerks, wireless operators and photographers, for wear during hot weather months in place of the Dungaree suits authorised in Clothing Regulations (India), 1919, Table I

Renewals will be made under the rules in Army Instruction (India) No 1081 of 1918.

2. The expenditure involved, which is estimated at Rs 9,208 initial and Rs 3,309 annual recurring, will be debited to Grant 6 of the Army Estimates

[25771 (Q M G -8 A) / D II]

46. Unserviceable Lewis gun components.

The provisions of Army Instruction (India) No 116 of 1920, which is reproduced as an appendix to this Instruction, are hereby made applicable to the Royal Air Force in India

2 Royal Air Force Mobilization Store Tables will be amended accordingly

[R A F Case / D II]

27th April.

47. Rate of exchange to be adopted for the purpose of the conversion of the extra remuneration authorised for those officers and other British ranks retained in military service after the 1st February 1919.

The following modification is made to the appendix to Royal Air Force Instruction (India) No. 25 of 1920 :—

For the [illegible]

of [illegible]

earned from the 16th to the 24th November 1919" *read* '(4) 24*d* for bonus earned from the 16th September 1919 to the 24th November 1919"

[R A F-5058 / E.I.]

48. Provision of "crash kit" for squadrons of the Royal Air Force in India.

Sanction is accorded to the maintenance of one set of "crash kit" per squadron on the following scale —

Crash kit (Regulation)—

Item	Supply
1 Felling axe	Indian Ordnance Department Supply
1 Wire cutter (large for cutting R. A. F. wire)	
1 Cross grained saw	
1 Hacksaw	
1 Iron hook, 10' long	
1 File	
12 Fire extinguishers, in brackets for screwing on to ambulance.	
6 Stretchers	

Splints—

Item	Supply
2 .. Thomas' knee splints right and left with foot pieces	Medical Store Depôt Supply.
1 Set, arm and forearm wire hollowed splints	
2 Sets Elbow jointed wire splints	

2 The initial expenditure involved, which is estimated at Rs 754, is debitable to the Air Officer Commanding's grant No 10-*b* "Home Stores and Local Purchase" for 1920-21

3 The Mobilisation Store Tables concerned will be amended accordingly.

[6048 M (R A F) / D (ii)]

49. Provision of aerial signalling stores for units of the field army, etc.

Army Instructions (India) Nos 153 and 324 of 1919 are republished as an appendix to this Instruction

[R A F Case / D (ii)]

4th May.

50. Supply of petrol and lubricating oils for aeroplanes and mechanical transport vehicles on charge of the Royal Air Force in India.

Sanction is accorded to the free issue of petrol, aviation petrol mechanical transport, and lubricating oils as required for aeroplanes and mechanical transport vehicles on charge of the Royal Air Force in India.

[105 (R A F) / D I]

11th May.

51. Grant of travelling allowance on the permanent duty scale for certain journeys.

Clauses 1, 4 and 5 of Army Instruction (India) No 231 of 1919 (published as an appendix to this Instruction) are hereby made applicable to the Royal Air Force in India

[5058 (R A F) / D (ii)]

52. Separation allowance in respect of airmen re-enlisted under Army Instruction (India) No. 243 of 1919.

It has been decided that the families of men who re-enlisted under Army Instruction (India) No 243, dated the 25th March 1919 [illegible] that date are eligible for separation [illegible] marriage at the rates and under [illegible] time to time in the Separation [illegible]

[5053 (R A F) / D I]

18th May.

53. Exemption of children's allowance from Income-tax up to 31st March 1920.

The following notification in the Finance Department, Government of India No 927-F, dated the 19th March 1920, is republished for information —

In exercise of the powers conferred by Section 44 of the Income-tax Act, 1918 (VII of 1918), the Governor General in Council is pleased to direct that the said Act shall not up to 31st March 1920 apply to the children's allowance granted under Army Instruction (India) No 160 of 1919

2 Application for refunds on this account should be made to the Collector of Income tax in the area in which the applicant resides and not to any audit officer

[5058 (R A F) / B-I]

54. Free issue of sun spectacles to British warrant and non-commissioned officers and men of the Royal Air Force serving in India.

It has been decided that sun spectacles of a pattern similar to that issued to troops in Mesopotamia shall be supplied to all British warrant and non commissioned officers and men of the Royal Air Force, serving in India, who are recommended by an Army or Royal Air Force eye specialist to wear them The spectacles will be supplied by the Ordnance Department

[6034-M (R A F) / D-I]

55. Cessation of children's allowance for officers of the Royal Air Force in India.

It is notified for information that, with effect from the 1st January 1920, children's allowance ceased for officers of the Royal Air Force in India eligible for the same under the terms of Army Instruction (India) No 160 of 1919, and previous orders on the subject, irrespective of whether they have received increased rates of pay or not

[5058 (R A F) / B-1.]

56. Adjustment of time-barred claims to arrears of pay and allowances.

Army Instructions (India) Nos 705 of 1919 and 134 of 1920 which relate to the adjustment of time barred claims to arrears of pay and allowances are applicable to the Royal Air Force in India and are reproduced as appendices to this Instruction

[5058 (R A F) / F I]

25th May.

57 Provision of Muskets, B. L. ·476 bore, for the Royal Air Force in India.

Sanction is accorded to the issue of the following arms and ammunition to the Royal Air Force in India on the scale given below —

Arms and ammunition	Per Wing Headquarters Royal Air Force	Per Squadron of Royal Air Force	Per Depôt Royal Air Force	Per Air craft Park, Royal Air Force
Muskets B L 476 bore	3	6	12	6
Bayonets M II converted	3	6	12	6
Scabbards bayonet M II converted	3	6	12	6
Jags M II brass	3	6	12	6
Cartridges S. A buckshot (25 rounds per musket)	75	150	300	150

2 The expenditure involved is debitable to the ordinary grant and head of account affected in the Army estimates It is however, understood that as the stores are available for issue from stock, no special provision of funds will be necessary

[3112 (R A F) / D II]

58. Revised rates of pay for officers of the Royal Air Force in India.

It has been decided, with the approval of the Right Hon'ble the Secretary of State for India, that the pay of officers of the Royal Air Force serving in India shall be as detailed below. The revised rates are purely temporary and provisional, since the Government of India have under their consideration a proposal to improve the terms of remuneration of British officers of the Royal Air Force in India by the grant of concessions and privileges in kind. If, therefore, these concessions are ultimately given, the rates of pay now sanctioned will require alteration, but they will not, in present circumstances, be altered in such a way as to reduce the total cash equivalent Further, the revised rates of pay now sanctioned have been granted in consideration, amongst other things, of the present high cost of living, and they will be subject to revision on this account also, either upwards, or downwards, to an extent not exceeding 20 per cent, according as the cost of living rises or falls The first revision will take place after an interval of five years from the date of this sanction and subsequent revisions will be undertaken at such intervals as circumstances may determine :—

Rank.	Rate per mensem
	Rs
Pilot officer	525
Flying officer	625
Flying officer after 2 years' service as such	675
Flight Lieutenant	850
Squadron Leader	1,050
Squadron Leader after 5 years' service as such	1,100
Wing Commander	1,250 rising by annual increments of 25 to 1,500
Air Commodore in Command	2,300

These revised rates of pay for the Royal Air Force are consolidated and inclusive of all pay and allowances

2. Officers of rank up to and including that of Squadron Leader on the staff of Royal Air Force Headquarters, India, will

allowance of Rs 100 per mensem in addition. allowance is not admissible to attached officers

ay will not be given to officers of the Royal ation to the revised rates

y of Occupation bonus is not admissible concurrently with new rates of pay but in cases in which the old rates of pay *plus* the Army of Occupation bonus are more favourable, they may be retained for so long as the bonus continues to be issued

5 Officers eligible for children s allowance under the rates of pay hitherto in force will continue to receive the allowance under the revised rates of pay up to and including the 31st December 1919, irrespective of whether the new rates raise their pay above the maxima governing the grant of the allowance

6 The new rates of pay will not carry any claim to exchange compensation allowance

7 Officers in occupation of public quarters are liable to pay the assessed rent thereof subject to a maximum of 10 per cent of their salary

8 With the following exceptions, the revised rates of pay will, for the present apply to officers granted permanent commissions as well as to those granted short service commissions in the Royal Air Force —

(a) Officers who were actually serving in India on the 1st April 1918 may draw existing rates so long as they continue in their present ranks and appointments

(b) Naval and military officers attached to the Royal Air Force before 1st August 1919 will be entitled to retain their naval or military emoluments when more beneficial than the revised Royal Air Force rates

(c) The rates of pay for officers employed on stores duties, for whom special rates as at Home will be required, are still under consideration

9 The revised rates of pay will take effect from the 1st August 1919, where beneficial to officers and in other cases from 1st May 1920

[illegible] pay [illegible] the [illegible] isting [illegible] icers referred to in paragraphs 4 to 7 *ante*

[to Part III (R. A. F.) / B 1]

1st June.

59. Cessation of temporary sanctions given for measures till the termination of the war, or for specified periods thereafter.

The provisions of Army Instruction (India) No 253 of 1920, which is reproduced as an appendix to this Instruction, regarding cessation of temporary sanctions introduced for the period of the war or for specified periods thereafter is hereby made applicable to the Royal Air Force in India

[(A O C R A F File) / B I]

60 Applicability of the revised rupee rates of pay to all temporary medical officers of the Royal Air Force Medical Service.

With the approval of the Right Hon ble the Secretary of State for India it has been decided that the revised rupee rates of pay, laid down in Army Instructions (India) No 727 of 1919 and No 113 of 1920 (reproduced as appendices to this Instruction), shall be applicable to all temporary contract medical officers of the Royal Air Force Medical Service serving in India with effect from the 12th August 1919, or the dates of their disembarkation in India whichever is later

[R A F 6013 M / D 1]

15th June.

61 Pay, allowances and quarters of officers posted for service in India.

Air Ministry Weekly Order No 117, dated the 5th February 1920, is republished as an appendix to this Instruction for the information and guidance of all concerned

[60 (R A F) / B I]

62. Cessation of Indian rates of pay in the case of certain Royal Air Force officers serving outside India, Aden and Mesopotamia.

Air Mini try Weekly Order No 116 dated the 5th February 19 0, regarding the cessation of Indian rat s of pay in the case of c rtain R yal Air Force of cers serving in the Royal Air Force out ide India, Aden and Mesopot mia, is republished as Appendix I to this Instruction for the information and guidance of all con ce ned Air Ministry Weekly Order No 1003 of 1919 referred to in the above quoted order is also republished as Appendix II

[66 (R A F) / B I]

22nd June.

63 Security deposits of civilian store-keepers employed, whether permanently or temporarily, in Royal Air Force units in India

It has been decided that the general rules relating to security deposits in Army Regulations India Volume III, should be held applicable to store-keepers employed whether permanently or t mporarily in Royal Air Force Units in India

2 The special rules affecting these security deposits are published as an appendix to this Instruction

3 The necessary recoveries on account of security deposits from the present incumbents should be effected within one month of the issue of the special rules referred to above

[R A F 5053 / E II]

29th June.

64 Issue of gratuity to the estates of deceased officers

Army Instruction (India) No 277 of 1920 (published as an appendix to this Instruction) regarding issue of gratuity to the estates of deceased officers is hereby made applicable to the Royal Air Force in India

[(R A F Case 5058) / Estates.]

APPENDIX 42 (See R A F I (I.) 39)

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No 82 OF 1920

Rules for the travelling of civil officers reverting from military service.

It has been decided that, with effect from the 6th February 1919, the travelling allowances of civil officers called to military service in connection with the War, should be regulated under civil rules when rejoining their civil appointments Army Instruction (India) No 407 of 1919 is hereby cancelled No recovery should, however, be effected in respect of any overpayments that may have already been made under that instruction

[14954 (Q M G 1) / D (m)]

APPENDIX 43 (See R. A. F. I. (I.) 41).

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No. 168 OF 1920.

Rate of conversion of rupee leave allowances and pensions and furlough allowances fixed in sterling.

The rate of exchange notified in Army Instruction (India) No 72 of 1920 is applicable to leave allowances and pensions due on and after the date mentioned therein and not merely to the portions earned on and after that date

APPENDIX 44 (Sec. R A F I (I) 42)

ARMY COUNCIL INSTRUCTION No 985 OF 1918.

Buckets for holding sand for fire protection.

Demands for buckets to hold sand for use in case of fire, will, where authorised, be met whenever possible by the issue of old buckets, drums, etc., which are no longer fit to contain liquids, and which are awaiting disposal in store

Such buckets, etc, will be painted black and stencilled in white "Buckets sand" before issue and will be held on charge as such Serviceable buckets will not be issued for this purpose so long as others are available and any in use should be exchanged accordingly

APPENDIX 45 (See R A I I (I) 43)

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No 841 OF 1918

Allowances applicable, until further notice, to officers, other than officers belonging to the British forces in France and Italy, when travelling on duty individually or with troops between French or Belgian Channel ports and Mediterranean ports across France and Italy *en route* to or from other countries

There are two methods of transit mail or passenger train and troop train Officers travelling as individuals may, according to military necessity, proceed by either method but officers travelling with troops proceed by troop train only

I The following allowances are issuable in respect of the journeys between the terminal ports —

A —*Journeys by mail or passenger trains*

1 Officers travelling as individuals normally make their own arrangements for food, etc, *en route* and may be granted regulated rates of travelling allowance in such cases, subject to the usual conditions

B —*Journeys by troop trains*

1 Officers whether travelling individually or with troops are normally provided with rations in the train, and accommodation and rations are provided at rest camps for periods of detention *en route*

2 Officers who on proceeding from the United Kingdom received an advance of 91 days' field allowance are not entitled to any further allowances for the outward journey except ration allowance when admissible under clause III

3 Officers who have not received an advance of field allowance may be granted a nightly travelling allowance at a rate equivalent to the rate of field allowance admissible for their rank The rates of travelling allowance admissible for Indian Army officers will be the rates of field allowance admissible for British Army officers of corresponding rank

II The following allowances are (subject to clause IV) admissible for periods of detention at terminal ports —

1 At Boulogne staff and field officers are allowed to make their own arrangements for board and lodging and a

similar system obtains at *Havre* and *Marseilles* for officers of the rank of Lieutenant Colonel and upwards Such officers when detained at these places may be granted travelling allowance at regulated rates when they provide themselves with food and accommodation at their own expense

2 At Boulogne, Havre and Marseilles officers other than those mentioned above, and at other ports all officers are normally accommodated at rest camps or under other public arrangements, and the allowances issuable will be as shown in clause I, B 2 and B 3 If, however, an officer has at any Continental port *necessarily* to provide himself with food and accommodation, he may be granted travelling allowance at regulated rates

3 At Taranto officers are sometimes messed at the public expense on boardship in Taranto harbour instead of being accommodated and rationed in camp on shore No travelling allowance is issuable in such circumstances

III Ration allowance will only be issued for periods in troop trains and rest camps when the claim is supported by a certificate to the effect that rations could not have been drawn The rate of ration allowance will be 2*s* a day Officers in receipt of Indian rates of pay are in no circumstances entitled to ration allowance

IV Officers in receipt of a consolidated rate of pay, temporary Royal Army Medical Corps officers in receipt of an inclusive rate of pay of 24*s* a day, and officers drawing Indian rates of pay, will not be entitled to any allowances for nights spent at terminal ports when food and accommodation are provided at the public expense In cases in which these officers have necessarily to provide food and accommodation at their own expense at terminal ports they may be granted travelling allowance (Rate 1, paragraph 395, Allowance Regulations) under the conditions of paragraph 3 of Army Council Instruction No 1199 of 1916, a copy of which is printed in Appendix 139 to these Instructions

V Claims should show specifically how officers were situated throughout the whole Continental journey

VI This Instruction cancels all War Office letters previously issued regarding the allowances admissible for officers travelling on duty to and from the United Kingdom and other countries *via* France and Italy and all outstanding claims may be adjusted in accordance therewith

VII In the case of officers proceeding to or returning from stations other than India or Mesopotamia on duty, claims will

rendered in accordance with the instructions contained in War Office Circular Memo 14 Gen No 5926 (F 5) of 23rd September 1916, a copy of which is printed in Appendix 140 to these Instructions

The same instructions apply to officers proceeding to and returning from India and Mesopotamia with the exception that claims for expenses to the port of embarkation in the United Kingdom will be forwarded to the War Office in accordance with paragraph 429 (*a*), Allowance Regulations

The authority for the issue of the above allowances is Army Council Instruction No 194 of 1918

Travelling allowance according to the scales laid down in the Allowance Regulations will be admissible to departmental officers with honorary rank and warrant and non-commissioned officers of the India Unattached List

---

APPENDIX 139 (See A I I 841)

Army Council Instruction No. 1199 of 1916

WAR OFFICE

15th June 1916

1199 Temporary officers, Royal Army Medical Corps, Conditions of issue of travelling allowance.

1 Attention is called to the fact that (apart from ration allowance) no cash allowance is ordinarily issuable to temporary officers, Royal Army Medical Corps, drawing the daily rate of pay of 24*s*, this rate being inclusive of all allowances even though their period of duty at any given station may be very short The following instructions as to travelling alloawnce will, for the future, be strictly observed

2 The nightly rate of travelling allowance is only issuable for periods when these officers are actually travelling, and are not rationed and accommodated at the public expense

3 Cases in which they happen to be temporarily detained at a station, whether at home or abroad, will be dealt with as follows :—

(*a*) If the period of detention is expected to exceed eight nights, including night of arrival, no travelling allowance is issuable

(b) If the period does not exceed, or is not expected to exceed eight nights, nightly travelling allowance may be issued, but not beyond the date when it is known that the detention will exceed eight nights

Claims should be certified accordingly

4 This Instruction cancels any previous orders on the subject

---

APPENDIX 140 (See A I I 841)

War Office Circular Memo 14-Gen. No 5926 (F -5) of 23rd September 1916, addressed to Command Paymasters at Home and abroad

It having been brought to notice that some diversity of practice exists with regard to the payment of travelling claims of officers proceeding to or returning from stations abroad (except India) the following rules will be observed in future in order *that any risk of double payment may be obviated* —

Outward Journeys—

(a) Officers travelling with troops Expenses to the port of embarkation will be adjusted by the home paymaster concerned and claims for the journey subsequent to embarkation by the Command Paymaster of the Command to which the officers are proceeding

(b) Officers not travelling with troops Whole claim from starting point to destination will be adjusted by the Command Paymaster of the Command to which the claimant proceeds

Homeward Journey—Expenses incurred before embarkation will be paid by the Command Paymaster at the station abroad and claims for the remainder of the journey will be paid by the appropriate Paymaster at home

APPENDIX 46 (See R A F I (I) 43)

Army Instruction (India) No 1098 of 1918

Travelling allowance for journeys outside Indian limits, performed by officers in receipt of English pay. Rates and conditions of issue

Officers in receipt of English pay, while travelling outside Indian limits (*except where otherwise provided in this Instruction*), will draw travelling allowance under the "Regulations for the allowances of the army"

2 For journeys between Marseilles or Taranto and the United Kingdom *en route* to or from other countries, the terms of Army Instruction (India) No 841 of 1918 will apply except as provided in paragraph 4 below

3 Field allowance at the rates laid down in paragraph 493 and subject to the conditions specified in paragraph 495 of the regulations quoted in paragraph 1 will be issued to officers accommodated in tents and provided with rations Colonial allowance is inadmissible in these cases

4 In the case of homeward journeys from Mesopotamia and places within Indian limits, expenses incurred before embarkation should be claimed in India Claims for the remainder of the journey should be submitted to the War Office In the case of outward journeys to Mesopotamia and places within Indian limits, [illegible] United Kingdom should, [illegible]y, be submitted to the [illegible] Office, and others to the [illegible]er of the journey should be submitted to the military authorities in India

5 The General Officer Commanding at the port will be the sanctioning authority for claims which are payable in India

6 All outstanding cases should be disposed of in accordance with this Instruction

7 Army Instructions (India) Nos 810 and 456 of 1918 are cancelled

APPENDIX 47 (See R A I I (I) 43)

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No 1121 OF 1918

Travelling allowance for journeys outside Indian limits performed by officers in receipt of Indian rates of pay. Rates and conditions of issue.

The following instructions as regards travelling allowance for officers in receipt of Indian rates of pay will hold good until further notice Attention is especially directed to paragraph 5 in connection with paragraphs 2 to 4 inclusive

2 For journeys within the United Kingdom and for other journeys outside Indian limits (except where otherwise provided in this Instruction) travelling allowance may be granted at the rates and under the conditions applicable to British Army officers drawing British rates of pay

3 For journeys between Marseilles or Taranto and United Kingdom *en route* to or from other countries the terms of Army Instruction (India) No 841 of 1918 will apply except as provided in paragraph 10, below

4 Officers paying short visits to France or Italy will be treated for allowances in accordance with War Office memoranda 121-Finance 977 (F-5) of 7th February 1917 and 14 Gen No 6208 (F-5) of 16th February 1918, copies of which are printed in Appendix 198 to these Instructions

5 F [illegible] travelling al [illegible] rates of pay [illegible] spent in one [illegible] such stay would exceed eight nights, and that no allowances will be issuable to officers on Indian rates of pay beyond those normally issuable for such officers when travelling allowances are not drawn

6 Officers who belong to Expeditionary Forces will continue to be treated for travelling allowance in accordance with the existing practice in the Expeditionary Force concerned

7 Indian Army officers (including those on British rates of pay) who belong to the garrison at recognized stations abroad will continue to be treated for travelling allowance in accordance with the existing regulations at the station concerned

8 For the purpose of adjusting outstanding travelling claims these instructions may be applied to journeys completed subsequent to 31st May 1917

9 Indian Army officers drawing British rates of pay will be treated for travelling allowance in the same manner as British

Army officers drawing British rates of pay except as provided in paragraph 7.

10 In the case of homeward journeys from Mesopotamia and places within Indian limits expenses incurred before embarkation should be claimed in India Claims for the remainder of the journey should be submitted in the case of Indian Army officers, to the Secretary, Military Department, India Office In the case of outward journeys to Mesopotamia and places within Indian limits claims relating to expenses incurred in this country should, in the case of officers of the Indian Army, be submitted to the Secretary, Military Department, India Office, while claims for the remainder of the journey should be submitted to the military authorities in India

11 The General Officer Commanding at the port will be the sanctioning authority for claims which are payable in India

12 Field allowance at the rates laid down in paragraph 493 and subject to the conditions specified in paragraph 405 of the "Regulations for the allowances of the army" will be issued to officers accommodated in tents and provided with rations Colonial allowance is inadmissible in these cases

13 Claims from officers, warrant and non-commissioned officers of Indian services should be adjusted in accordance with the terms of this Instruction

14 All outstanding cases should be disposed of in accordance with this Instruction

15 Army Instructions (India) Nos 310 and 456 of 1918 are cancelled

---

APPENDIX 198 (See A I I 1121)

[War Office memorandum 121-Finance-977 (F.-5) of 7th February 1917, addressed to Command Paymasters, all Home Commands and Base British Armies in France]

The question of the allowances issuable to officers who proceed from this country to France for short visits and who are not permanent members of the British Expeditionary Force has been under consideration, and it has been decided that an officer who proceeds for a period of less than 28 nights whose duties are mainly on the lines of communication may while so situated be granted travelling allowance at Rate 1, paragraph 395, Allowance Regulations, reducible by 2s 6d for each day on which he is rationed and by 2s 6d for each night on which he is billeted and this rate may be continued for any periods of a day or so during

which it may be necessary for him to be within the Army Areas. This allowance will be paid by the Home Paymaster.

An officer whose duties are mainly in the Army Areas and an officer whose stay in France extends over 27 nights will be granted the allowances laid down in War Office memorandum 121-8117 (Q M G F A.) of 1st July 1916

[War Office memorandum 14-Gen. No. 6208 (F.-5) of 16th February 1918, addressed to Command Paymasters, (1) all Home Commands, (2) Base, British Armies in France and (3) Italy.]

It is notified for information and guidance that officers who proceed from this country to France for short visits of less than 28 consecutive nights and are entitled to the allowances specified in the opening paragraph of War Office memorandum 121-Finance-977 (F-5) of 7th February 1917, may be granted, for each night necessarily spent on duty in Paris, an increase of 2s 6d. over the rate of travelling allowance normally admissible.

[W ... Gen. No. 6208 (F.-5) of 16th ... o Command Paymasters, (1) ... Base, British Armies in

The question of the allowances issuable to officers who proceed from this country to Italy for short visits and who are not permanent members of the British Forces in France or Italy has been under consideration and it has been decided, in view of the fact that the British Forces in Italy have been brought on to the same system of allowances as the British Forces in France, that the allowances laid down in War Office memorandum 121-Finance-977 (F-5) of 7th February 1917, as amended by War Office memo-

Officers who proceed from the United Kingdom and visit both France and Italy will receive active service allowances if the total period of absence from the United Kingdom exceeds 27 consecutive nights.

APPENDIX 48 (See R. A. F. I. (I.) 43).

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No. 254 OF 1919.

Travelling allowance claims of officers for journeys outside Indian limits other than those to the United Kingdom.

It has been decided that, as a temporary measure, the claims of officers journeying across Europe to Mesopotamia or India shall be accepted on the certificates of the officers travelling without the countersignature of General Officers Commanding at the ports at which they are detained *en route* Audit officers should obtain any information required to check claims from the military authorities at the ports

2. Paragraphs 5 and 11 of Army Instructions (India) Nos. 1098 and 1121 of 1918, respectively, are cancelled.

3 Audit officers should dispose of outstanding claims in accordance with this Instruction.

APPENDIX 49 (See R A F. I (I) 43).

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No 648 OF 1919

Allowances applicable to officers when travelling on duty across France and Italy *en route* to or from other countries

With reference to Army Instruction (India) No 841 of 1918, it is notified for information that claims for cab fares from railway stations to hotels at places where detained on the Continent should be disposed of in accordance with paragraphs 380 and 384 of the Allowance Regulations In cases where officers claim a refund of charges incurred for sleeping berths in trains whilst travelling across France and Italy, the general rule that officers travelling on duty are entitled to a refund of actual and necessary locomotive expenses (including the cost of sleepers where admissible under paragraph 384, Allowance Regulations) should be followed

In the case of officers travelling by mail or passenger train across Europe travelling allowances at regulated rates should be granted for necessary periods of detention at places *en route* such as Paris Rome and Naples where the officers have to make their own arrangements for board and lodging subject in the case of officers drawing consolidated or Indian rates of pay and temporary Royal Army Medical Corps officers in receipt of an inclusive rate of pay of Rs 24 per diem to the conditions of paragraph 3 (*a*) and (*b*) of Appendix 1 of Army Instruction (India) No 841 of 1918

APPENDIX 50 (See R. A. F. I. (I.) 43).

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No. 756 OF 1919.

Travelling allowance for journeys outside Indian limits performed by officers in receipt of Indian rates of pay.

Paragraph 12 of Army Instruction (India) No. 1121 of 1918 is cancelled.

APPENDIX 51 (See R. A F I (I) 44).

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) NO 71 OF 29TH JANUARY 1918

Re-marking of identity discs.

With reference to Army Regulations, India, Volume XI, paragraphs 68 (a) and 104, it has been decided that, in the event of [illegible] numbers of men [illegible] and [illegible] hree pies per disc will be admissible for this re marking

2 The expenditure will be debitable to the ordinary grant and head of account affected

APPENDIX 52 (See R. A F. I. (I.) 46)

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No 116 OF 1920.

Unserviceable Lewis gun components.

It has been decided that the following unserviceable Lewis gun components may be retained by units, as required, for instructional purposes These components should not in any circumstances be inserted in the gun

Components	Purposes.
Body cover, pawls and springs . .	For practising, replacing rebound and stop pawl, also cartridge guide spring
Bolt complete	For replacing extractors
Pinion casing with pinion and spring complete	For replacing fresh pinion and broken spring, replacing broken pinion pawl spring
Gas cylinder, chamber, regulator and barrel band	For stripping purposes to save threads on gun
Barrel	For work with gas cylinder.

2 Army and Mobilization Store Tables will be amended accordingly

[9105 (D. G O -5) / D -II]

APPENDIX 53 (See R A I I (I) 49)

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No 153 OF 1919

Provision of aerial signalling stores for units of the field army, etc

It has been decided that the following formations shall be provided with aerial signalling stores on the scale shown in Appendix 20 to these Instructions —

(*a*) all units of the Field Army, Frontier and Mobile Brigades,

(*b*) the Signal Service Depôt at Poona,

(*c*) the Signal Schools at Kasauli, Bangalore and Lucknow, and

(*d*) Divisional Signal Companies

2 The expenditure involved, which is estimated at Rs 10 841 initial and Rs 4,337 annual recurring, is debitable to the ordinary grant and head of account affected in the Army Estimates

---

APPENDIX 20 (SEE A I I 153)

Scale of aerial signalling stores

UNITS	STORES				
	Panels Mark III	Strips 12 × 12	Strips 9 × 9	LETTERS DISTINGUISHING 9 HIGH AND ARMS 9 WIDE	
				Pairs	Single
Corps Headquarters			6		
Area Headquarters					1
Cavalry Division Headquarters (when formed)	1		3		
Divisional Signal Company	4			1	3
Cavalry Brigade Signal Troop	1				1
Independent and Mobile Brigade Signal Section	1				1
Artillery Brigade Headquarters				1	
Cavalry Regiment	3			3	
Artillery Battery		12		1	

APPENDIX 52 (See R A F. I. (I.) 46)

Army Instruction (India) No 176 of 1920.

Unserviceable Lewis gun components.

It has been decided that the following unserviceable Lewis gun components may be retained by units, as required, for instructional purposes. These components should not in any circumstances be inserted in the gun.

Components	Purposes.
Body cover, pawls and springs . .	For practising, replacing rebound and stop pawl, also cartridge guide spring
Bolt complete	For replacing extractors
Pinion casing with pinion and spring complete	For replacing fresh pinion and broken spring, replacing broken pinion pawl spring
Gas cylinder, chamber, regulator and barrel band	For stripping purposes to save threads on gun
Barrel	For work with gas cylinder.

2 Army and Mobilization Store Tables will be amended accordingly

[9105 (D. G O.-5) / D.-II]

APPENDIX 53 (See R A I I (I) 49)

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No 153 OF 1919

Provision of aerial signalling stores for units of the field army, etc.

It has been decided that the following formations shall be provided with aerial signalling stores on the scale shown in Appendix 20 to these Instructions —

(a) all units of the Field Army, Frontier and Mobile Brigades,

(b) the Signal Service Depôt at Poona,

(c) the Signal Schools at Kasauli, Bangalore and Lucknow, and

(d) Divisional Signal Companies

2 The expenditure involved, which is estimated at Rs 10,841 initial and Rs 4,337 annual recurring, is debitable to the ordinary grant and head of account affected in the Army Estimates

---

APPENDIX 20 (SEE A I I 153)

Scale of aerial signalling stores.

UNITS	STORES				
	Panels Mark III	Strips 12'×12	Strips 9'×9	LETTERS DISTINGUISHING 9 HIGH AND ARMS 9 WIDE	
				Pairs	Single
Corps Headquarters			6		
Area Headquarters					1
Cavalry Division Headquarters (when formed)	1		3		
Divisional Signal Company	4			1	3
Cavalry Brigade S gnal Troop	1		-		1
Independent and Mob le Bri gade S gnal Section	1			1	1
Artillery Brigade Headquarters				3	
Cavalry Regiment	3			1	
Artillery Battery		12			

Scale of aerial signalling stores—contd.

Units.	STORES.				
	Panels, Mark III.	Strips, 12'× 12".	Strips, 9'×9".	Letters distinguishing, 9' high and arms 9" wide.	
				Pairs.	Single.
Infantry Battalion . . .	1	...	...	1	...
Motor Machine Gun Battery .	1	...	...	1	...
Armoured Motor Brigade Headquarters.	1	...	...	1	...
Armoured Motor Battery .	1	...	...	1	...
Machine Gun Squadron . .	1	...	...	1	...
Machine Gun Company . .	1	...	...	1	...
Royal Air Force Squadron .	4	...	...	...	...
Divisional Cavalry or Detached Squadron.	1	...	...	1	...
Signal Depôt, Poona . .	2	...	16	...	...
Bangalore, Kasauli, Lucknow Signal Schools (each).	1	...	8	...	...

Note.—When a unit of the field army is relieved, it should hand over the equipment to the relieving unit.

Army Instruction (India) No. 324 of 1919.

Provision of aerial signalling stores for units of the field army, etc.

The following amendment is made to the appendix to Army Instruction (India) No. 153 of 1919 :—

For "Panels, Mark III" *read* "Panels, T."

APPENDIX 54 (See R A F I (I) 151).

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No 231 OF 1919.

Grant of travelling allowance on the permanent duty scale for certain journeys.

Travelling allowance on the permanent duty scale is admissible *to*—

(1) an officer commissioned in England, who is temporarily attached to a unit on arrival from the United Kingdom and is then admitted into an instructional school for training—for the journey from the school to the unit to which he is permanently posted on withdrawal from the school,

(2) an officer promoted from the ranks (for temporary employment with the Indian Army) while serving with a unit on field service overseas and sent to a school in India for training—for the journey referred to at item (1);

(3) an officer promoted from the ranks (for temporary employment with the Indian Army) while serving with a unit stationed in India or Ceylon and sent to a school in India for training—for the journey referred to at item (1),

(4) an officer (cadet) receiving instruction in a cadet college—for the journey from the college to the unit to which he is posted on withdrawal from the college,

(5) an officer promoted from the ranks in India and posted on promotion (without any preliminary training) to a unit at another station—for the journey from his old to the new permanent station

APPENDIX 55 (See R A. F. I. (I.) 56).

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No. 705 OF 1919.

Delegation of authority to the Controllers of Military Accounts to admit claims to arrears of pay and allowances which have become time-barred under the provisions of paragraph 59, Army Regulations, India, Volume III, owing to unavoidable circumstances connected with the war.

It has been decided, for the purpose of accelerating the final adjustment of accounts and reducing references to the Government of India, that, as a temporary measure until the 31st December 1919, claims to arrears of pay and allowances which are admissible under regulations, but the submission of which has become time-barred owing to circumstances connected with the war, may be admitted by the Controller of Military Accounts concerned without reference to the Government of India.

APPENDIX 56 (See R A F I (I) 56)

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No 184 OF 1920

Adjustment of time barred claims to arrears of pay and allowances

It has been decided that the provisions of Army Instruction (India) No 705 of 1919, delegating authority to Controllers of Military Accounts to admit claims to arrears of pay, etc, which have become time-barred under the provisions of paragraph 59, Army Regulations, India Volume III owing to unavoidable circumstances connected with the war shall be extended for a further period of one year, i e until the 31st December 1920

APPENDIX 57 (See R A F I (I) 59)

Army Instruction (India) No 253 of 1920.

Cessation of temporary sanctions given for measures till the termination of the war, or for specified periods thereafter.

In various Army Department letters and Army Instructions (India) sanction has been given to the continuation of measures till the end of the war or for specified periods thereafter Certain of these have already been discontinued The remainder will now cease to be operative from 1st July 1920 inclusive, except those indicated in the appendix attached regarding which special instructions will be issued hereafter as found necessary and excepting also those the continuance of which on a permanent or temporary basis has been agreed to by special orders without reference to the official end of the war *e g*, the payment of the six monthly bonus to Indian other ranks

The object in view is that establishments generally shall be reduced to normal or to revised strengths, as may be decided upon separately and that tem [illegible]
or concessions granted, [illegible]
as far as this is now [illegible]
concessions or establi[illegible]
exceptional grounds and it is enjoined on all concerned that applications for the further continuance of any such special measures should be discountenanced and that, as far as practicable, normal conditions must be re established at the earliest possible date Where terms of engagement or of contracts require as a legal matter the continuance of definite allowances or concessions, these will be continued whilst such temporary establishments remain in service, but all temporary establishments other than those indicated in the appendix must be dispensed with by the 1st July 1920

Appendix to Army Instruction (India) No 253 of 1920

List of sanctions to continue after the 1st July 1920 and until further orders

1 Temporary establishments (including officers) at Army Headquarters

2 Additional staff for Headquarters of Divisions, Brigades and Units, and formations contemplated for the *post bellum* army or interim garrisons

3. Labour Corps and Works Battalions employed in connection with current operations on the North-West Frontier

4 Units, formations and establishments employed with field forces or overseas garrisons

5 Depôts of units overseas or on active service on the North-West Frontier, and the Combined Labour Depôt, Dadar

6 Royal Artillery Depot at Jubbulpore

7 Mountain Artillery Depot, Dehra Dun

*8 Signal Service Depot, Poona

9 Prisoner of War Camps To cease on repatriation of prisoners from each camp

10 Pay of certain regimental followers [Army Instruction (India) No 315 of 1919]

*11 War hospitals and establishments to the extent necessary.

*12 Temporary commissioned officers of the Royal Army Medical Corps and Indian Medical Service to the extent of the establishments authorised

*13 Temporary lady nurses to extent of establishments authorised

*14 Temporary Sub-Assistant Surgeons to the extent of the establishments authorised

*15 Army Bearer Corps and Army Hospital Corps establishments to the extent of establishment authorised

*16 Supply and Transport establishments of officers and subordinates to extent necessary

*17 Recruiting officers and establishments including those required especially for overseas recruitment

18 Increase of pensions to widows of soldiers of late East India Company and increased allowance to widows of musicians of band of His Excellency the Governor of Madras

*19. Retention of temporary Remount Depôts to extent necessary for disposal of surplus horses

*NOTE —Items marked with an asterisk must be submitted for review by the Government of India before the 1st July 1920

APPENDIX 58 (See R A F I. (I) 60)

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) NO 727, DATED 26TH AUGUST 1919.

Revised rates of pay sanctioned for temporary officers of the Royal Army Medical Corps serving under the Government of India.

With the approval of the Right Hon ble the Secretary of State for India, the following revised inclusive rates of pay are sanctioned for temporary officers of the Royal Army Medical Corps —

	Rs	
(a) Lieutenant	650	per mensem
(b) Captain	750	„
(c) Captain re-engaging for one year	800	„

No army of occupation bonus is admissible in addition

2 The above rates are applicable to contract officers only and will take effect from the 1st July 1919 for all contract officers at present in India and who are not being sent home immediately, regardless of the fact that they may be already serving under contracts which provide for different conditions

3 Captains, who are desirous of drawing pay at the rate of Rs 800, will be required to engage forthwith for one year from the date of engaging and must, within one month from the publication of this Army Instruction (India), notify to the Divisional Headquarters of the Division in which they are located their decision in the matter The one year's engagement will not be terminable by either party except on the grounds of medical unfitness, inefficiency or misconduct

4 In the case of those officers accepting the new rates specified above, service for gratuity will cease to count from the 1st July 1919

5 The above conditions are applicable only to temporary contract Royal Army Medical Corps officers serving under the Government of India and are not applicable to officers in Mesopotamia and elsewhere

APPENDIX 59 (See R A F I (I) 60,

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No 113, DATED 24TH FEBRUARY 1920.

Applicability of the revised rates of pay to all temporary officers of the Royal Army Medical Corps who have recently arrived, or may arrive in future, for duty in India.

[illegible] pay laid down in Arm[illegible] re applicable, with effec[illegible] India and for so long as they continue to serve in this country, to all temporary commissioned officers of the Royal Army Medical Corps who have arrived for duty in India since the publication of the Army Instruction (India) referred to above, or who may arrive in future

2 Captains, who are desirous of drawing pay at the rate of Rs [illegible]00 per mensem, will be required to engage for one year with effect from the date of their disembarkation in India and must, within one month from the date of publication of this Instruction, or from the date of their disembarkation in India, whichever is later, notify the Headquarters of the Division in which they are serving of their decision in the matter The one year s engagement will not be terminable by either party except on grounds of medical unfitness, inefficiency or misconduct, or in the event of the officer's services not being required for the full period of twelve months

3 Captains who engage for any period less than 12 months will be restricted to the lower rate of Rs 750 per mensem

4 No gratuity and no Army of Occupation bonus is admissible in addition to the revised rates of pay referred to above

5 These rates of pay will apply regardless of the fact that the officers may have previously engaged under contracts providing for different terms

APPENDIX 69 (See R. A. F. I (I) 61)

AIR MINISTRY WEEKLY ORDERS.

AIR MINISTRY,

5th February, 1920.

The following Orders are hereby promulgated for information and guidance and necessary action.

By Command of the Air Council,

W A. ROBINSON

* * * * *

117.—Pay, Allowances, and Quarters of Officers posted for Service in India.

(C -104535)

1 Officers proceeding to India for service in that country will be paid at British rates up to the date prior to that of landing in India; thereafter Indian rates will be issued

2. These rates are consolidated and inclusive of all pay and allowances It will thus be necessary for officers serving in India themselves to make provision for remittance through bankers or agents of such portion of their Indian pay as they consider necessary for the support of their families, if not accompanied by them.

3. Quarters are not at present necessarily provided by the State in India for officers and their families, and in any case, rent is charged for them when provided.

4 The Indian rates of pay issuable are at present under revision and the new scales will be promulgated in due course.

APPENDIX 61 (See R A F I. (I) 62)

AIR MINISTRY WEEKLY ORDERS

AIR MINISTRY,
5th February, 1920

The following Orders are hereby promulgated for information and guidance and necessary action

By Command of the Air Council,
W A ROBINSON

PERSONNEL—PAY, SERVICES, &c.

116.—Cessation of Indian rates of pay in the case of certain Royal Air Force Officers serving outside India, Aden and Mesopotamia.

(A -42366)

1 From the 1st February 1920, the special arrangement will terminate under which Indian rates of pay have been continued to British Service officers serving in the Royal Air Force out of India, Aden and Mesopotamia in virtue of their having been on the Indian Establishment on 5th August 1914, and having proceeded out of India for purposes connected with the war Such officers will be brought on to the rates of pay to which they are entitled under Air Ministry Weekly Order 1003 of 1919

This rule will not apply to Royal Engineer officers who had completed five years' service with an Indian formation or on Indian rates of pay on 5th August 1914 and whose service, while on the Indian Establishment, is reckoned for pension under Indian Army rules

[illegible] ted that the [illegible] that Indian [illegible] utside India, Aden and Mesopotamia to officers holding permanent or short service commissions in the Royal Air Force This principle applies from the date of the commission in all cases, including those of officers of the Indian Army and British Service officers with reserved rights as in paragraph 1 above.

APPENDIX 62 (See R. A. F. I. (I.) 62)

AIR MINISTRY WEEKLY ORDERS

AIR MINISTRY,

15th September, 1919

The following Order is hereby promulgated for information and guidance and necessary action

By Command of the Air Council

W. A. ROBINSON.

1003.—New Scheme for the Pay, Allowances, and Pensions of Officers of the Royal Air Force.

SECTION I.—GENERAL

1 This scheme covers all officers who accept permanent or short service commissions in the Royal Air Force, and also (with certain necessary modifications) officers holding permanent commissions on the active list of the Navy and Army who are attached to the Royal Air Force. It will also apply to officers of the Reserve of Officers of the Royal Air Force as reconstituted, when called up for duty or training.

2 The existing code of regulations is retained as a temporary measure for all other officers, including —

(a) Officers temporarily retained during the present transitional period or awaiting demobilization.

(b) Dental, Education, Works and Pay Officers.*

(c) Officers temporarily loaned to the Royal Air Force from the Navy or Army who will continue to be dealt with under the regulations of their own service.

3 (a) As now issued, the scheme provides for those classes of officers who have hitherto been carrying out the duties of the

* Permanent officers on the active list of the Navy or Army employed in these specialist branches who are temporarily retained will have the option of drawing their existing emoluments or those of their substantive rank in their permanent service.

Flying Technical, and Administrative Branches, together with Staff appointments connected therewith, and the Chaplain's department Attention is drawn to the note in paragraph 14 as to the Quartermaster Branch

(b) It will shortly be completed to include provision for the remaining services (such as Dental)

(c) [illegible]
tion [illegible] v
tempor [illegible] e
(without any vested right to their continuance or to their present Royal Air Force rank) if the new scheme would be more beneficial to them

Officers serving in Airship sections desiring to come on to the new scheme of emoluments should apply to the Secretary, Air Ministry, through the usual channels

(d) The future of the Works and Pay and Schoolmaster Services is also under consideration and the scheme does not apply to officers of these services

4 The rates and conditions of this scheme, subject to [illegible] laims to benefits under previous [illegible] War bonus for the Air Forces [illegible] will be recognised Until it is [illegible] trative code in detail (to be published as part of the King's Regulations for the Royal Air Force) these rates and conditions will be administered under the relevant articles of the Royal Warrant for the Pay of the Army, the Allowance Regulations of the Army, Pay and Allowance Regulations of the Royal Air Force (F S Publication No 4 and Supplement) and F S Publication 68, as amended from time to time, by Air Ministry Weekly or other Orders

5 (a) Officers holding permanent commissions on the active list of the Royal Navy or Regular Army *who were attached to the Royal Air Force on 1st April 1918,* and who accept permanent commissions in the Royal Air Force, will be allowed—

(i) to receive the rate of pay (without subsequent increases) of the substantive rank held by them in the Navy or Army to which they were actually entitled at the date of receiving the permanent commission in the Royal Air Force if more favourable than the rate issuable under this scheme Additional pay in the other services will not reckon in that comparison

(ii) to draw pension either in accordance with Air Force rates and conditions or under the regulations of

previous service (Navy or Army) on the basis of the substantive rank held by them in that service at the date of receiving a permanent commission in the Royal Air Force whichever is the more favourable

(*b*) Officers holding permanent commissions on the active list of the Royal Navy or Regular Army who were attached to the Royal Air Force after 1st April 1918, and who accept permanent commissions in the Royal Air Force, will be treated under (*a*) (*i*) as regards pay, but will come under Air Force rates and conditions as regards pension

(*c*) Officers holding permanent commissions on the active list of the Royal Navy or Regular Army seconded (or re seconded) or temporarily retained for duty with the Royal Air Force will be allowed to receive the pay of their substantive rank in their permanent service if more favourable than the rate issuable under this scheme They will be treated as regards pension under the regulations of their permanent service any period of service with Royal Air Force being allowed to count The instructions governing the seconding of officers from the Navy and Army will be published in a separate order

Note —The foregoing clas es of officers will in any case come under the new scheme of allowances from the date of receiving a permanent or short service commission or of being seconded

6 The new scheme will come into operation for those officers provided for in it as regards pay, half pay and allowances from the date from which the officer is gazetted to a commission or appointment under it

Officers already holding permanent commissions on the active list of the Navy Army or Royal Air Force will be brought on to the new scheme from the 1st August 1919

Airship officers on application as in paragraph 3 (*c*) above will be allowed to draw the rates of pay and allowances under this scheme, with effect from the 1st August, 919, if more beneficial than those of which they were in receipt prior to that date

The new rates and conditions of pensions will apply as from 1st April 1919, and pensions already awarded will be reviewed as from that date

7 The new rates of pay and pensions have been drawn up in the light of the present high cost of living, and it has therefore been decided that 20 per cent of the rates should be regarded as detachable and liable to alteration, either upwards or downwards according as the cost of living rises or falls No revision of this kind will be made for five years, and thereafter the revision will be

made every three years These revisions will apply to all pensions which are being drawn on the new scale at the date of revision as well as to future awards They will not apply to gratuities or the lower rate of half pay

8 As allowances are given for specific purposes, the cost of which may vary at comparatively short intervals, the rates of allowances are liable to be reviewed as circumstances may require

9 (a) All pay, allowances, and other pecuniary advantages granted under this scheme which shall not have been claimed within a period of 12 months from the date on which they might have been claimed shall be deemed to be forfeited except under such exceptional circumstances a shall be approved by the Air Council or an officer duly authorised by them

(b) The pay and all other emoluments granted to an officer under this scheme shall be held liable to be stopped on the order of the Air Council to meet any public claim that may be outstanding against him, any service debt that may be due from him, and any service claim that the Air Council may direct him to pay

(c) No officer shall be entitled to claim hereafter any pay, pension, or other advantage conferred by any provision in this scheme in the event of such provision being at any time added to, varied or cancelled.

It must be clearly understood that while every consideration will be given to the reasonable and legitimate interests of individuals it will be competent for the Air Council at any time to modify the administrative regulations under which the emoluments of the Royal Air Force are drawn In particular no claim can be founded on a regulation the operation of which is merely contingent, *e g* on a regulation prescribing a rate of pay, which is revised before the claimant attains the rank to which it was assigned

10 For periods of service given under Indian administration and payment officers will come under the rates and conditions authorised from time to time by the Indian Government in so far as these rates and conditions may differ from those in this scheme

11 Subjects (such as indemnification for loss of kit) not dealt with *in this order as not relating directly to the pay, allowances,* and pensions of officers, though dealt with in the Allowance Regulations for the Army, and in the Pay and Allowance Regulations of the Royal Air Force, will for the present be admini as hitherto

12 The grant of short service commissions will be the acceptance by the of the conditions laid down

scheme, including the date prescribed in paragraph 6, in so far as these may modify Weekly Order 781 of 1919.

Officers who may have gone to pension before taking a short service commission (*e g*, under Article 572A of the Army Pay Warrant) will not draw their pension for any period of service for which they draw full pay and earn gratuity as short service officers

SECTION II —PAY

13 The new rates for officers (including staff officers) other than those in specialist branches will be as follows —

Rank	*Pay per diem* £ s. d.
Cadet	0 5 0
„ after 1 year	0 10 0
Pilot Officer	0 13 0
Flying Officer (or Observer Officer)	1 3 0
„ „ „ after two years in the substantive rank as such	1 5 0
Flight Lieutenant	1 9 0
Squadron Leader	1 14 0
„ „ after 5 years in the substantive rank as such	1 16 0
Wing Commander (rising by 1s per day after each year in the substantive rank to a limit of 2l 10s)	2 0 0
Group Captain	2 15 0
Group Captain after 2 years in the substantive rank as such	2 13 0
Group Captain after 4 years in the substantive rank as such	3 1 0
Group Captain after 6 years in the substantive rank as such	3 4 0
Air Commodore	3 4 0
„ Command pay	0 5 0
Air Vice-Marshal	5 0 0
Air Marshal	6 0 0
Air Chief Marshal	7 0 0

Service on full pay under the present scheme in a substantive rank will count for increments of pay in the same or any lower rank under the new scheme, but time served in honorary, acting or temporary rank whether under the present or new scheme will not so count

14 Rates for Officers appointed to Quartermaster Branch

	Rank	Pay per diem.
		£ s d.
On appointment	Flying Officer (or Observer Officer)	0 19 0
After 4 years	Flying Officer (or Observer Officer)	1 1 0
„ 8 „	Flight Lieutenant	1 3 0
„ 12 „	„ „	1 5 0
„ 15 „	Squadron Leader	1 10 0
...	Wing Commander	1 15 0

Officers at present serving as Stores Officers who are granted permanent or short service commissions will draw the rates of pay laid down in paragraph 13 above until the Quartermaster Branch is formed Thereafter, they will draw the rates of pay for that Branch so long as they remain in the Branch and they will accept their permanent or short service commissions on this condition Any officer posted to the Branch on its formation will have the option of then withdrawing his acceptance of the permanent or short service commission

15 Rates of Pay for Officers of the Medical Service

Years of Service.	Rank	Rate per diem
		s
On joining	*Flying Officer (or Observer Officer)	24
After 2 years	*Flight Lieutenant	26
On selection for permanent service after 4 years service	...	[illegible]
After 6 years		[illegible]

Years of Service	Rank	Rate per diem
On promotion (after 10 years' total service)	Squadron Leader .	s 34
After 2 years in the substantive rank .		36
" 4 " " " " .		38
" 6 " " " .		42
On promotion	Wing Commander	46
After 2 years in the substantive rank .		50
" 4 " " " " .		52
" 6 " " " " .		54
On promotion	Group Captain	60
After 2 years in the substantive rank		64
" 4 " " " " .		68
	Deputy Director } Director }	As in paragraph 17
	Quartermaster .	As in paragraph 14

*Temporary commissions for a period of four years carrying a gratuity of 125*l* per annum on retirement

16 Rates for Chaplains

	Pay per diem £	s	d
On entry . . .	1	0	0
After 3 years . . .	1	3	0
" 6 " .	1	6	0
" 9 " .	1	9	0
" 12 " . .	1	12	0
" 15 " . .	1	15	0
" 18 "	1	18	0
" 21 "	2	1	0
" 24 " . .	2	4	0
" 27 " . .	2	7	0
" 30 " .	2	10	0

Temporary Chaplains in the Royal Air Force will receive a gratuity of 50*l* on relinquishment for each complete year of service, subject to conditions to be hereafter published

17 PAY OF OFFICERS EMPLOYED AT THE AIR MINISTRY.

	Rate	
Directors	2,000*l* per annum	Consolidated rates inclusive of all allowances except travelling
Deputy Directors—		
1st class	1,500*l* „ „	
2nd class	1,200*l* „ „	
Other Officers		
Down to and including the rank of Squadron Leader	Full pay and allowance, *plus* 100*l* per annum	
Below the rank of Squadron Leader	Full pay and allowances, *plus* 75*l* per annum	
Officers attached for temporary duty	Full pay and allowances of their rank, *plus* 10*s* a day up to 3 months, thereafter they will come on to the ordinary Air Ministry scale	

The period during which additional pay for service at the Air Ministry may be continued to an officer on leave or sick leave is under consideration Further regulations will be issued in due course

18 All these rates of pay are inclusive, in the sense that no extra pay (such as additional working or command pay) will be issuable except as may hereafter be specially authorised by the Air Council

SECTION III —HALF-PAY

19 The regulations as to the rates and conditions of issue of half pay are under consideration and will be issued shortly

SECTION IV —PENSIONS AND GRATUITIES

20 The following scale of pensions will, subject to the reservations below and to the special provisions as regards officers transferred from or seconded from the Navy and Army contained in paragraph 5 of Section I of these regulations, be applicable to all officers of the Royal Air Force, with effect from the 1st April 1919 —

A—Air Officers

Air Marshal —975*l* after 24 years' service, increased by 22*l* for each year beyond 24, with a maximum of 1,195*l*

Air Vice-Marshal --700*l* after 22 years' service, increas
22*l*. for each year beyond 22, w
maximum of 1,010*l*

Air Commodore.—650*l*. after 20 years' service, increas
22*l* for each year beyond 20, with a m
mum of 950*l*

An officer must complete three years' service in the substan
rank before being entitled to the special pension attaching to
This condition will not, of course, affect his title to the pens
earned by service in the ordinary way, and an officer may reck
service as Air Marshal or Air Vice Marshal towards his service
a lower rank if that would entitle him to special pension for th
lower rank

B—Group Captains and Lower Ranks

The scale is as follows —

Age	Retired pay	Service	Addition for each extra year of service *	Reduction for each deficient year of service *
	£		£	£
55	790	24	22	15
54	765	24	22	15
53	742	23	22	15
52	720	23	22	15
51	697	22	22	15
50	675	22	15	15
49	637	21	15	15
48	600	21	15	15
47	562	20	15	15
46	525	20	15	15
45	487	19	15	15
44	450	19	15	15
43	412	18	15	15
42	375	18	15	15
41	337	17	15	15
40	300	17	15	15

*Limited to 5 years

Group Captains retire at 55 maximum retired pay, 900*l*
Wing C—
Squadr : n retired pav, 600*l*.
Flight retired pay, 450*l*
an Ob erver Officers)
400*l* imum retired pay
)

[Com]pulsory retirement laid down in paragraph 20 above will [appl]y to medical officers with the proviso that the retiring age [of] squadron leaders will be 48 years, instead of 45, and the maxi[mum] retired pay 500*l*, instead of 450*l*

14 *Gratuities* to officers who retire before qualifying by [leng]th of service for service pensions :—

A gratuity of 75*l* for each completed year of service will be [aw]arded with a maximum of 1,000*l*, provided that no officer is [a]llowed to resign with a gratuity unless he has completed [.] years' full-pay service

The gratuities mentioned in the preceding paragraph will be [a]pplicable to medical officers retiring before having qualified for [ser]vice pensions, but the following further provisions are made in [th]e case of those officers —

(a) Medical officers holding permanent commissions who have

pension

(b) Medical officers may retire after 16 years' service with a gratuity of 2,000*l* in lieu of pension

(c) Medical officers accepting short service commissions and retiring after 4 years' service will receive *a gratuity of* 125*l* a year *for each* completed *year of* service

(This gratuity will not be payable to officers on short service commissions who are granted permanent commissions but the whole period of service, including that spent in the short service commission, will count [for] retired pay)

25 These pension scales will be applicable generally to officers appointed to perform the duties of the present Flying, Technical, and Administrative Branches, and to Chaplains The following will be dealt with under special regulations which will shortly be issued —

(a) Officers who may be appointed to the Quartermaster Branch on the special rates of pay of that Branch

(b) Commissioned Warrant Officers, Warrant Officers, and ratings from the Royal Navy on regular engagements who have been given temporary commissions in the Royal Air Force

(c) Warrant Officers, Non-commissioned Officers, and Men from the Army on regular engagements who had been given commissions in the Army or were given temporary commissions in the Royal Air Force

(d) It should also be noted that these scales do not apply to specialist services, such as Dental Officers, Pay Officers, and Schoolmasters

26 Subject to the exceptions in paragraphs 22 and 23 above, [illegible] officers of the Royal A[illegible] For[illegible] be com- [illegible] e subject [illegible] Council

27 Officers appointed to permanent commissions in the Royal Air Force who have drawn or may draw the gratuities under Article 497 or Article 226B of the Pay Warrant, or the corresponding gratuities under Naval Regulations, will be allowed to count towards pension or gratuity, on the above scales, the service for which they have already drawn gratuity, provided they refund the difference between the gratuity so drawn and that to which they would have been entitled as permanently commissioned officers (Weekly Order 555 of 1919) If they are entitled to these gratuities, but have not yet drawn them, they will become entitled to regular officers' gratuities only on accepting permanent commissions

Similarly, officers granted short service commissions under Weekly Order 781 of 1919, who are subsequently appointed to permanent commissions, will be allowed to count their service in the short service commission towards pension or gratuity on the above scales, but will not draw the gratuity of 75*l* a year under paragraph 12 (v) of that order Service prior to the grant of the short service commission, in respect of which the gratuity applicable to temporary officers has been drawn, will, in no circumstances, count for pension

27A Gratuities for the war period are unaffected by the new rates of pay Officers now serving who come under the new scheme with effect from 1st August, 1919, will have their war gratuities assessed on the basis of their pay or rank as on 31st July, 1919 subject to any right they may have under existing regulations to an award based on their pay or rank at an earlier date

SECTION V —ALLOWANCES

28 Fuller regulations as regards allowances will be issued later, but pending their publication the rates and conditions of issue will remain as at present, subject to the modification set out below These modifications apply only to those officers who come on to the new rates of pay, and the present system and rates of allowance continues for other officers until further notice with the exceptions noted at the end of paragraph 5 above The new rates of travelling allowance will apply, however, to all officers as from 1st August, 1919

29 *Lodging Allowance* —The home rates will be modified as follows —

	Per diem	
	s	d
Pilot Officers and Flying Officers (or Observer Officers) (Classes 13 and 14)	3	6
Flight Lieutenant Squadron Leader, and Wing Commander (Classes 6 to 12)	4	6
Other officers (Classes 1 to 5)	As at present	

Where the local allowances at stations abroad are lower than these rates, they will be levelled up to them

30 *Fuel and Light* —The home rates will be modified as follows —

——	Winter		Summer	
	s	d	s	d
Classes 13 and 14 (Pilot Officers and Flying Officers (or Observer Officers))	1	2	0	8
Classes 6 to 12 (Flight Lieutenant Squadron Leader and Wing Commander)	2	4	1	4
Classes 4 and 5	3	6	1	9
Class 3	4	3	–	2
Class 2	4	9	2	6
Class 1	5	3	2	9

The additional pay for officers gazetted to appointments at the Air Ministry will be issued by the agents, officers already holding staff appointments at the Ministry being brought on to the new rates from the dates laid down in paragraph 6

The allowance of 10s per day to Officers temporarily attached to the Air Ministry will be issued by the agents Officers entitled to it should claim each month through the head of their branch, showing the original date of attachment and quoting the date of the posting list The claims, certified by the head of the branch, should be forwarded to F P 1, Air Ministry

The introduction of a monthly return from units is under consideration, giving the names, etc, of all officers on the effective strength of each unit or other formation, which will be the authority for the agents to continue officers on pay from month to month

43 As regards allowances, officers will come on to the new rates and conditions from the same date as for pay Units, in claiming allowances on F S Form 504, will claim for the officers under the old and the new terms respectively on separate forms, with separate forms also for each agent as now The date of the gazette will be quoted as the authority for bringing an officer on the new rates, and before submitting claims at the new rates it will be certified that it has been ascertained from the officer that he is accepting the commission to which he has been gazetted In case of doubt the old rates can be drawn and adjustment made later (by refund or supplementary claim) when the date of gazette and the acceptance of the officer are definitely known

The claims for L F L allowances in the case of married officers under paragraphs 30 (*a*) and (*b*) will be supported by a certificate from the officer that he is over the age of 30 (if below the rank of squadron leader) and responsible for the provision of accommodation for his wife and family

In order to avoid delay in the payment of allowances, the utmost care will be required in making out these claims

44 It should be noted that the present preferential rates of Income Duty payable by Royal Air Force officers will cease to be operative from the beginning of the next financial year From that date the rates of pay under this scheme will accordingly be chargeable with income duty at the same rates and under the same conditions as apply to the rest of the community

APPENDIX 63 (see R A F. I (I) 63)

The following are the special rules affecting security deposits of civilian store-keepers employed in Royal Air Force Units (see Army Regulations, India, Volume III)

I The store-keepers of the Royal Air Force Units in India, whether employed permanently or temporarily, must furnish security, the amount being regulated as particularised below —

Pay	Cash deposit	Personal security bond
Rs	Rs	Rs
100	1,500	1,000
90	1,000	1,000
80	750	1,000
70 or less	500	1,000

Half the cash deposit should be paid on appointment and the remainder in monthly instalments of not less than 1-50th of the balance of security due.

II When cash or Government Promissory or currency notes are deposited as security or when security is paid by instalments, a personal security bond for the sum of Rs 1,000 should be drawn up in one of the following forms —

(1) Similar to P W F B (revised) — For permanent employees when Government Promissory notes or currency notes are or cash is deposited as security

(2) Similar to P W F A (revised) — For permanent employees when security is paid by instalments or for temporary employees

III The security bond or agreement of deposit must be executed and made over to Officer Commanding the Royal Air Force Unit for safe custody before entrusting the person employed with the custody of stores

IV. When a depositor applies to have his cash deposit converted into Government securities, the Officer Commanding th

ROYAL AIR FORCE INSTRUCTIONS (INDIA), 1920.

6th July.

65. Establishments sanctioned for all units of the Royal Air Force in India.

With the approval of the Right Hon'ble the Secretary of State for India, the establishments detailed in Appendices I to X of this Instruction are sanctioned for the various units of the Royal Air Force in India.

2. All expenditure involved will be debited to the grant and head of the account affected.

[6409-N. S. (G. S.) / E-II.]

66. Conditions of admissibility of detention allowance.

Army Instruction (India) Nos. 355 and 1397 of 1918 as modified by Army Instruction (India) No. 370 of 1920 (published as appendices to this Instruction) regarding conditions of admissibility of detention allowance, are hereby made applicable to the Royal Air Force in India.

[(R. A. F. Case 6058.) / B-(1).]

13th July.

67. Annual allotment to Royal Air Force Army Co-operation School for the purchase of petty and miscellaneous supplies.

In continuation of Army Instruction (India) No. 1312 of 1918 [reproduced in Royal Air Force Instruction (India) No. 2 of 1920], sanction is accorded to the grant of an annual allotment of Rs. 270 to the Officer Commanding, Royal Air Force Arm

Co-operation School, for the purchase of the petty and miscellaneous supplies. The expenditure is debitable to the ordinary grant and head of account affected.

2. A report should be submitted in November 1920 with a view to any modification being made in the amount allotted in the light of further experience.

[R. A. F. (747.) / E.-II.]

68. Rate of exchange to be adopted for purposes of adjustment of credit balances of officers on field service where the Government of India rupee is not legal tender.

Army Instruction (India) No. 190 of 1920, regarding the rate of exchange to be adopted for purposes of adjustment of credit balances of officers on field service where the Government of India rupee is not legal tender, is applicable to the Royal Air Force and is produced as an appendix to this Instruction.

[5136 (R. A. F.) / E.-I.]

69. Applicability of the revised rupee rates of pay to all temporary medical officers of the Royal Air Force Medical Service.

The following amendment is made in Royal Air Force Instruction (India), No 60 of 1920 :—

In line 7, *for* "12th August 1919" *read* "1st July 1919."

[6013-M. (R. F. A.) / D.-I.]

20th July.

70. Institution of Royal Air Force Station Messes in India.

With reference to Army Instruction (India) No. 602* of 1919, it has been decided that Royal Air Force Station Messes shall be established forthwith in place of the existing unit messes at all stations in India where Royal Air Force formations are located.

*Reproduced in Royal Air Force Instruction (India) No. 2 of 1920.

2 The balances, if any, on mess advance account due by individual units should be transferred to the Royal Air Force Station Mess

3 Sanction is also accorded to an all round monthly grant of Rs 8 per officer subject to a maximum of Rs 300 per Royal Air Force Station Mess

4. The maximum of Rs 300 *per mensem* will not be applied until the advances have been fully recovered

[(R A. F 799) / E-II]

71. Scale of bombs to be maintained in charge of squadrons of the Royal Air Force in India.

Sanction is accorded to the issue of bombs to the Royal Air Force in India for maintenance in squadron charge up to the scale noted below .—

Description	Establishment per squadron
Bombs H E, Cooper 20 lbs (complete with detonators)	600
Bombs, Practice, 20 lbs (complete, with detonators)	As required
Bombs H E, R L 112 lbs mark III or IV or VII (complete with fuze, exploder and detonators) (a)	50
Bombs H E, R L 230 lbs mark III (complete with fuze, exploder and detonators)	As required
Bombs incendiary carcases 15 lbs	50
Baby incendiary bombs $6\frac{1}{2}$ ozs	As required

NOTE (a) Tail fuzes shall be maintained in the following proportion —

0 5 seconds	50 per cent.
2 5 „	50 „ „

Indents to complete the above reserve are to be rendered direct to the Arsenal on which dependent

2 Mobilization store tables will be amended accordingly

3 The total number of bombs required are available in ordnance charge and will not be replaced, so no extra expenditure is involved.

[319 (R. A. F) / D (ii.)]

27th July.

72. Grant of travelling allowance to officers and others proceeding on duty to, and returning from, a field service area.

Army Instruction (India) No 318 of 1920, which is reproduced as an appendix to this Instruction, is hereby made applicable to the Royal Air Force in India

[(R A F 5038) / D II]

73. Pay and allowances for officers and men coming from Mesopotamia to India on leave.

Army Instruction (India) No 391 of 1918 (published as an appendix to this Instruction) regarding pay and allowances for officers and men coming from Mesopotamia to India on leave, is hereby made applicable to the Royal Air Force in India

[5038 (R.A.F.) / B II]

74. [illegible] officers of the Royal [illegible] to any place out of [illegible]

It has been decided that the provisions of Army Instruction (India) No 308 of 1919, as amended by Army Instruction (India) No 180 of 1920, regarding the grant of detention allowance at the rate and under the conditions laid down in India Army Order Nos 570 and 1287 of 1917 (which are republished as appendices to this Instruction) shall be applicable to officers of the Royal Air Force in India when they are detained in the interests of the service at any place in India other than their own station while proceeding to any place out of India on demobilization

[(R A F Case No 5191) / B I]

75. Adjustment of income tax on the advance of pay at British rates drawn by Royal Air Force Officers who embarked in the United Kingdom for India between the 1st January 1918 and 1st December 1919 and remained in the payment of Home Agents for three months from the date of embarkation.

With the approval of the Right Hon'ble the Secretary of State for India it has been decided that Officers of the Royal Air Force who embarked in the United Kingdom for India between the 1st January 1918 and the 1st December 1919, and who remained for three months from the date of embarkation in the payment of Home Agents, may now claim from the Inland Revenue authorities at Home a refund of British income tax on two months of the pay advanced by the Agents at British rates

2 Indian income tax is recoverable, under the rules in the Indian Income Tax Act, on the salaries of such officers *from the actual date of their arrival in this country*

[5058 (R A F)]

76. Revised rates of pay for officers of the Royal Air Force in India.

The following amendments are made to Royal Air Force Instruction (India) No 58 of 1920 —

Para 4 —After the word 'pay' in line 2 *substitute* a 'full stop" *for* the comma" and *delete* the rest of the para

Para 9 —After the word 'Paragraphs" in the last line *substitute* ' 5 and 7 ' *for* 4 to 7 ' and after the word ' *ante* " *delete* the ' full stop ' and *insert* the following —

" and to the further condition that Army of Occupation bonus will only be issued until such time as it is generally discontinued"

[66 Part III (R A F) / B I]

77. Grant of detention allowance to officers of the Royal Air Force in India, when attending a course of instruction.

It has been decided that the detention allowance referred in India Army Order No 674 of 1917 (republished as

appendix to this Instruction) shall in future only be admissible to officers of the Royal Air Force when the course of instruction which they are attending does not exceed a period of three months

[(R A F Case No 6137) / B I]

17th August.

78. Pay of temporary medical officers of the Royal Air Force Medical Service, who have been in receipt of special rupee rates of pay in India, after leaving India.

It is notified for guidance that the provisions of Army Instruction (India) No. 381 of 1920 (reproduced as an appendix to this Instruction), shall be applicable to all temporary contract medical officers of the Royal Air Force Medical Service, after leaving India.

[(R A F 6013 M) / B I]

79 Peace Establishment of the Royal Air Force Army Co-operation School, India.

With the approval of the Right Hon ble the Secretary of State for India sanction is accorded to the inclusion of a Flight Lieutenant in the authorised establishment of the Royal Air Force Army Co operation School, India, in place of the Flying Officer shown in Appendix V to Royal Air Force Instruction (India) No 65 of 1920

2 Appendix V will therefore be amended as follows —

(i) On page 29, in column 4 under "Officers" opposite "Experimental Training and Research Section" *read* 1 and *delete* 1 in column 5 Amend total in columns 4 and 5 accordingly

(ii) On page 31, under "Experimental Training and Research Section" in column 4 under "Officers" opposite "Technical" *read* 1 and in column 5 *delete* 1 Amend total in columns 4 and 5 accordingly.

[6409 N S (G S) / E-II]

80. Grant of leave to the United Kingdom to officers of the Royal Air Force.

Army Instruction (India) No 299 of 1920 (published as an appendix to this Instruction) regarding grant of leave to the United Kingdom to British Service officers, is hereby made applicable to the Royal Air Force in India.

[(R A.F.-5139) / B-II.]

81. Supply of spectacles to British warrant and non-commissioned officers and airmen of the Royal Air Force in India.

Sanction is accorded to the extension to the Royal Air Force in India, for a period of 6 months after the date that may be fixed as the date of termination of the war, of the provisions of Army Instruction (India) No 229 of 1920, as amended by Army Instruction (India) No 545 of 1920 (reproduced as appendices to this Instruction)

2. The expenditure involved is debitable to the ordinary grant and head of account affected.

[R A. F (6098 M) / D-I.]

82. Grant of an office allowance of Rs. 250 per mensem to the Officer Commanding, Aircraft Depot, Royal Air Force, and continuance of the office allowance of Rs. 125 per mensem at present authorised for the Officer Commanding, Aircraft Park, Lahore.

It has been decided (i) to grant a monthly office allowance of Rs. 250 to the Aircraft Depôt, Royal Air Force, and (ii) to continue the office allowance of Rs. 125 per mensem authorised for the Aircraft Park, Lahore, in Army Department letter No. 16046, dated the 30th November 1918, which is reproduced as an appendix to this Instruction.

2. The expenditure involved is debitable to the ordinary grant and head of account affected in the Army Estimates.

3. A report should be submitted to the Government of India in January 1921 showing whether any reductions are feasible in the amounts now sanctioned.

[130 (R. A. F.) / E-II.]

24th August.

83. Procedure to be abopted for the conversion of sterling remittance into Indian currency for entry into pay accounts of individuals whose pay account are maintained in rupees.

Army Instruction* (India) Nos 196, 247, 283, 314 and 440 of 1920, regarding the procedure to be adopted for the conversion of sterling remittances into Indian currency for entry into pay accounts of individuals whose pay accounts are maintained in rupees are applicable to the Royal Air Force in India

*Reproduced as Appendices to this Instruction.

[5058 (R A F) / E. I.]

84. Delegation of increased financial powers to the Air Officer Commanding, Royal Air Force in India in respect of losses and damages of, and of deficiencies in, public stores which are not due to theft, fraud or culpable neglect.

With reference to the rules in paragraphs 6 (iii) and 10, Army Regulations, India, Volume III, as amended by Army Instruction (India) No 358 of 1919 [reproduced in Royal Air Force Instruction (India) No 2 of 1920] it has been decided to delegate to the Air Officer Commanding, the Royal Air Force in India increased financial powers, to the following extent, in respect of losses and damages of, and of deficiencies in, public stores which are not due to theft, fraud or culpable neglect —

(i) *In respect of Aeroplanes and Engines with their accessories, etc* —Up to the full value of a machine, either separate or complete, of the sanctioned type on the Indian Establishment, with its accessories, etc

(ii) *In respect of other public stores* —Up to a monetary limit of Rs 15,000 in each case

2 The necessary amendments to Army Regulations, India, Volume III, are published as an Appendix to this Instruction

[634 (R.A.F.) / E.-I]

85. Grant of an office allowance for Royal Air Force units in India.

In continuation of Army Department letter No 16046, dated the 30th November 1918, published as an Appendix to this Instruction, it has been decided to grant, as a temporary measure with effect from the dates noted against each, an office allowance of Rs 100 *per mensem* for the following Royal Air Force units in India :—

The Officer Commanding, No 4 Wing, Royal Air Force, 17th May 1920.

The Officer Commanding, Royal Air Force, Army Cooperation School, 28th April 1920

2 The expenditure involved is debitable to the ordinary grant and head of account affected in the Army Estimates

[130 (R A.F) / E.-II.]

86. Delegation of increased financial powers to the Air Officer Commanding, Royal Air Force in India, in respect of local purchases of stores.

In continuation of Royal Air Force Instruction (India) No 2 of 1920, it has been decided that, subject to the conditions of the Stores Purchase Rules, the Air Officer Commanding, Royal Air Force in India, shall be invested with financial powers up to [illegible]

to this Instruction.

[634 (R A.F) / E.-I.]

87. Financial powers of the Air Force Commanding, Royal Air Force in India, as regards the disposal of obsolete and surplus stores other than those in Military Works charge.

With reference to paragraph 9-A, Army Regulations, India, Volume III, it has been decided that the Air Officer Commanding the Royal Air Force in India, may authorise the disposal of

and surplus stores other than those in M W S charge, provided that the value of the stores does not in each case exceed the limits specified below —

	Rs
Obsolete stores	10 000
Surplus stores	2 500

2 The necessary amendments to Army Regulations, India, Volume III, are published as an Appendix to this Instruction

[634 (R A F) / E I]

88 Delegation of financial powers to the Officer Commanding, Aircraft Depot, Royal Air Force and the Officer Commanding, Royal Air Force School, and reduction of the financial powers of the Officer Commanding, Aircraft Park, Royal Air Force, to those of an Officer Commanding a unit.

It has been decided that the Officer Commanding the Aircraft Depot Royal Air Force, and the Officer Commanding the Royal Air Force School, shall be invested with financial powers up to a limit of Rs 200 under paragraph 6 *et seq*, Army Regulations India, Volume III

2 It has also been decided to reduce the financial powers of the Officer Commanding Aircraft Park, Royal Air Force, from Rs 200 to Rs 20

3 The necessary amendments to Army Regulations India, Volume III, are published as an Appendix to this Instruction

[634 (R. A F) / E I]

89. Establishment and conditions of service of the personnel of a Temporary Indian Technical Air Company.

Sanction is accorded to the formation as temporary measure, with retrospective effect from the 27th May 1919, of an Indian

Technical Air Company This Company will be affiliated to the Aircraft Depôt (formerly Aircraft Park), Lahore The following establishment and conditions of service for the personnel of the Company are sanctioned —

(a) Commandant.

A Captain of the Indian Army who will receive staff pay as a Company Commander of Indian Infantry.

(b) Disciplinary

1 Quartermaster Havildar from a Sapper and Miner or Pioneer Unit of the Indian Army who will be borne as supernumerary in his corps and will receive pay and allowances as a Quartermaster Havildar of the corps to which he belongs

1 Havildar from a Sapper and Miner or Pioneer Unit of the Indian Army who will be borne as supernumerary in his corps and will receive pay and allowances as a Havildar of the corps to which he belongs

(c) Clerical Staff

1 Clerk on Rs 45 who will not receive clothing or rations unless he proceeds on field service

(d) Indian artificers

On rates of substantive pay as shown against each trade in the table below *plus* a proficiency rate of pay as indicated according to their grading after undergoing a test The gradings and rates of proficiency pay will be as follows —

	Rs	A	P	
(1) Very superior	1	0	0	per diem
(2) Superior	0	12	0	,, ,,
(3) Skilled	0	8	0	,, ,,
(4 Fair	0	4	0	,, ,,

	Substantive pay	Grading applicable for *proficiency pay*
	Rs	
16 Mechanical Transport drivers (who should be fitters, who have learned to drive).	30	2—3—4
10 Carpenters	25	1—2—3—4
20 Riggers	25	1—2—3—4
12 Sailmakers	25	2—3—4
15 Fitters (motor)	30	1—2—3—4
15 Fitters (general)	30	2—3—4
6 Turners (general)	30	1—2—3—4
4 Machinists	25	2—3—4
2 Wiremen	30	2—3—4
2 Electricians (general)	40	1—2—3—4
6 Instrument Repairers	30	1—2—3—4
4 Acetylene Welders	25	1—2—3—4
6 Blacksmiths	25	2—3—4
4 Hammermen	15	*Nil*
4 Tinsmiths	25	2—3—4
4 Coppersmiths	30	2—3—4
3 Wheelers	25	2—3—4
6 Vulcanisers	30	2—3—4
4 Magneto repairers	30	1—2—3—4
4 Painters (Brush)	25	2—3—4

(e) *Public Followers.*

3 Cooks
3 Sweepers
3 Bhistis

} Pay [illegible]

*Vide Army Department Notification No 2593, dated 8th August 1919

2 (a) The Clerical Staff and the Indian Artificer Personnel will be enrolled for two years' service on Form No III-E *

†Vide Army Department Notification No 2594, dated 8th August 1919

(b) The Public Followers will be enrolled for two years' general service on Form III-F †

3 *Clothing* —Free to Indian Artificers in accordance with Table III, Clothing Regulations (India), 1919, with the addition of two suits Dungaree clothing per man

4 *Cooking pots* —Will be issued by the Ordnance Department on a scale of one set per 25 men

5 *Wound, injury and family pension* —Will be admissible in accordance with the rates prescribed in Army Regulations, India, Volume I, paragraphs 1061, 1073 and 1074, whichever may be applicable

6 *Grading of artificers* —An artificer who becomes negligent or inefficient after having been graded for proficiency pay may be reduced to a lower grade, *e g*, reduced from "Superior" to "Skilled" but will be entitled to be tested again within three months with a view to restoration to his previous grading

7 Army Instruction (India) No 1371 of 1918 is cancelled by Army Instruction (India) No. 663 of 1920.

[424 W D (A.G 2 T) / E I]

14th September.

90. Advances of pay to Royal Air Force Officers on their arrival from the United Kingdom for duty in India.

It has been decided that, as a temporary measure, advances of pay as detailed below may be issued to Royal Air Force Officers, when desired by them, on their arrival from the United Kingdom for duty in India —

	Rs
Air Commodores	2 000
Wing Commanders and Squadron Leaders	1,500
Officers below the rank of Squadron Leader	1 000

2 These advances will only be admissible to officers who ' not drawn an advance of pay in England

3 Where the advances are issued without last pay certificates, steps should be taken to obtain the certificates.

4 Recovery of the advances should be effected under the ordinary rule in paragraph 58, Army Regulation, India, Volume III

[5058 (R A F) / E]

91. Peace distribution of the Royal Air Force in India.

It has been decided that the peace distribution of the Royal Air Force in India shall be as follows —

(i) *Group and Wing Headquarters* —

Group Headquarters, Royal Air Force	Ambala.
Headquarters No 1 Indian Wing, Royal Air Force	Peshawar
Headquarters No 2 Indian Wing, Royal Air Force	Ambala

(ii) *Corps Reconnaissance Squadrons* —

One Squadron	Quetta.
One Squadron	Ambala
One Squadron	Cawnpore*
One Squadron	Bangalore

*Now temporarily at Mhow

(iii) *Single Seater Fighter Squadrons* —

One Squadron	Peshawar
One Squadron	Kohat (winter) Camp Parachinar (summer) †

†Now temporarily at Bangalore

(iv) *Bombing Squadrons* —

One Heavy Bombing Squadron	Risalpur
One Light Bombing Squadron	Risalpur

(v) *Park, School and Depôt* —

Aircraft Park	Lahore
Royal Air Force School (India)	Bangalore
Aircraft Depôt	Karachi ‡

‡ Now temporarily at Lahore A detachment of the Depôt, viz., the Port Depôt, Royal Air Force, will be located in Bombay

[29706 (Q M G S) / E]

92. Reclassification of trades of warrant officers, non-commissioned officers and other airmen of the Royal Air Force.

In supersession of the groups and trade classifications notifi- [illegible] 433 of 1919, [illegible] ction (India) No 2 of 1920 it has been decided that the various trade classifications of the Royal Air Force will be grouped as under, with effect from 1st August, 1919 :—

Technical—Group I.

Blacksmith . . .	Fittter (constructional)
Carpenter (boat builder) .	,, (drivers, petrol steam).
,, (motor body builder)	... .
,, *(propeller maker)* .	*Fitter (armourer).*
,, (rigger) . .	
Coppersmith (1)	Fitter (millwright)
Draughtsman (normally boys only)	,, (jig and tool maker)
Electrician (compass setter and repairer)	Instrument maker and camera repairer
Fitters and subsidiary combined trades	Moulder

(1) Not to be promoted beyond serjeant unless qualified as both coppersmith and tinsmith

Fitter (aero engine)	Pattern maker
,, (general)	Turner (3)
,, (hydrogen worker) (2)	
,, (M T) (4)	Wireless Operator (mechanic).

All boys (trained in the service who entered the service after the 1st January 1920 will be advanced to leading aircrafts man on satisfactory completion of training

(2) Existing hydrogen workers are not to be placed in Group I without first qualifying as fitters The remainder will either be remustered as stokers or aircraft hands according to qualifications

(3) Not to be promoted beyond the rank of Flight Serjeant unless qualified as both machinist and turner

(4) When making drafting application it should be stated "for marine craft" when applicable

Technical—Group II.

Acetylene Welder.	Coach painter.
Baloon Basket Maker.	Photographer.
Camera Repairer.	Rigger (aero).
Electrician.	Rigger (airship).
Machinist.	Sheet Metal Worker.
Carpenter.	Tinsmith

Wireless Operator.

Technical—Group III.

Driver (Petrol) (3)	Shoe maker, Tailor — So long as present conditions of free repair continue
Driver (Steam)	
Driver, Winch	
Motor Cyclist. (1)	Musician (Permanent bands only).
Cook and Butcher.	....
. ...	Vulcaniser.
Stoker (not to be promoted beyond Corporal).	Motor-boat crew. (2)
	Fabric Worker.
	Upholsterer.
	Painter.

(1) Not to be promoted beyond Corporal unless qualified as driver (M.T.).

(2) Every airman who holds the rank of Corporal or above will be a qualified coxswain

(3) Not to be promoted beyond serjeant unless qualified as fitter, i e, unless he shall have passed the trade test for flight serjeant (driver, petrol on which test requires a knowledge of simple fitting)

Administrative—Group IV.

Clerk (General).
Clerk (Pay).
Clerk (Medical)
Clerk (Stores).
Clerk (Quartermaster Services).
Meteorologist.

Non-Technical—Group V.

.. ..

Aircraft hand.
- (G). (Aerial Gunner.)
- (P. T. I) (Physical Training Instructor.)
- (G. I) (Gunnery Instructor)
- General duties not otherwise classified.

Medical Branch.

Group "A" Tradesmen

Chemist
Medical Instrument Maker and Repairer
Operating Room Attendant
Pharmacist

Group "B" Tradesmen

Dental Mechanic
Dispenser
Hospital Cook
Laboratory Attendant
Optician
Trained Nurse

X-Ray Attendant.

Group "C" Tradesmen

Messeur
Mental Attendant

Nursing Orderly.

Group "D" Trademen

Mercurial Rubber
Sanitary Orderly

Clerks employed on medical clerical duties will be classifi under Group IV (Administrative) and men of unclassified occup tions and men under training will be classified under Group non-technical

[2060 (R A F) / B (I)]

93.—Rules regarding medical attendance for Roy Air Force personnel.

It has been decided that the provisions of Army Regulatio India, Volume VI, paragraphs 67, 67-A, 67-B and 83 regardi medical attendance, shall be applicable to the Royal Air Force India

2 The Regulations will be amended in due course

[6037 M (R A F) / D (I)]

94.—Pay of officers of the Royal Air Force performing duties which are considered to be above the normal duties of their substantive rank.

It has been decided that Royal Air Force officers performing duties which are considered to be above the normal duties of their substantive rank in vacancies in approved establishments will receive the pay of the higher appointments in the following circumstances:—

1. When filling an authorised appointment on the establishment.
2. When filling a vacancy on the establishment due to an officer having—
   (a) died,
   (b) been invalided out of the service,
   (c) been made a prisoner of war and reported officially as such,
   (d) been reported missing and reported officially as such,
   (e) been transferred to the Home establishment for any cause.

   The higher pay will have effect from the date following that of the casualty, except in the case of transfer to the Home establishment when it will have effect from the date of transfer.

3. Under no circumstances will two officers draw the pay of one appointment.

4. All such claims for pay of higher appointments will be notified in the [illegible].

5. This decision does not involve extra expenditure to Government.

[R.A.F. Case [illegible]]

21st September.

95. Full indications in leave notifications of the rules, orders, etc., under which the leave is granted.

Army Instruction (India) No. [illegible] published as an appendix to this Instruction regarding the indication in leave

notifications of the rules, orders, etc, under which the leave is granted, is hereby made applicable to the Royal Air Force in India

[2223 (R. A. F.) / B II.]

28th September.

96. Extension to the Royal Air Force in India of the provisions of Army Instruction (India) No. 324 of 1918, regarding the issue of train rations to officers on payment.

It is notified for information that Army Instruction (India) No 324 of 1918 (reproduced as an appendix to this Instruction), regarding the issue of train rations to officers on payment, is applicable to the Royal Air Force in India

[7110 (R. A. F.-Q.) / D-I]

97. Grant of detention allowance to warrant, non-commissioned officers and men of Royal Air Force units in India when detained on duty away from their headquarters and barrack accommodation cannot be provided.

Army Instruction (India) No. 1062 of 1919 is republished as an appendix to this Instruction for the information of all concerned.

[5058 (R. A. F.) / B I]

98. Grant of free rations to the wives and children of all British ranks hitherto entitled to subsistence allowances.

It has been decided that the provisions of Army Instruction (India) No 275 of 1920 (reproduced as an appendix to this Instruction), shall be made applicable to the Royal Air Force in India

[7111 (R. A. F.-Q.) / D-I]

99. Grant of a ration allowance of Rs. 5 per diem to British airmen and their families travelling by mail trains.

The provisions of Army Instructions (India) Nos. 461 of 1919 and 234 of 1920 (reproduced as appendices to this Instruction), relating to the grant of a ration allowance of Rs 5 per diem to British troops and their families, travelling by mail trains provided with restaurant cars, are hereby made applicable to the Royal Air Force in India

[7111 (R. A. F.-Q) / D.-I.]

100. Scale of bombs to be maintained in charge of squadrons of the Royal Air Force in India.

Sanction is accorded to the issue of bombs to the Royal Air Force in India for maintenance in squadron charge up to the scale noted below :—

Description.	Establishment per Squadron.
Bomb, H. E. 20 lbs (a)	600
Bomb, practice, 20 lbs. (a)	As required.
Bomb, H. E., R. L. 112 lbs. (b), (c)	50
Bomb, H. E., R. F. C. 230 lbs. (b)	As required.
Bomb, Incendiary, R. L.	50
Bomb, Incendiary, 6½ oz.	As required.

Note.—(*a*) Complete with detonators.
(*b*) Complete with fuzes, exploders and detonators.
(*c*) Tail fuzes will be maintained in the following proportions :—

·05 Seconds . . . 50 per cent.
2·5 „ . . . 50 „

Indents to complete the above reserve are to be rendered direct to the arsenals on which dependent.

2. *Mobilization store tables will be amended accordingly.*

3. The total number of bombs required is available in ordnance charge and will not be replaced ; no extra expenditure is therefore involved.

4. Royal Air Force Instruction (India) No. 71 of 1920 is hereby cancelled.

[8226 (R. A. F.) / D. (II).]

APPENDICES.

APPENDIX 65 (See R A F I (I) 65)

Peace Establishment of Group Headquarters—India

Trade Group	Detail	OFFICERS							OTHER RANKS												Civilian Subordinates	REMARKS
		Group Captains	Wing Commanders	Squadron Leaders	Flight Lieutenants	Flying Officers or Pilot Officers	Attached	Total	Sergeant Majors Class I	Sergeant Majors Class II	Flight Sergeants	Sergeants	Corporals	Aircraftmen: Leading	Aircraftmen: Classes I and II	Indians	Attached	Total	Total personnel excluding Civilian Subordinates		
		1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	19	
	Air Officer Commanding							1a			..								1		(a) Air Commodore
	Air Staff Branch—																				
	Air Staff		1	1b	1	1c	..	4											4		(b) Communications
IV	Clerks								1			1	1	1		2		6	6		(c) P T I
	P Staff Branch—																				
	P Staff			1	2			3											3		
IV	Clerks					...						1	1	1	2	2		7	7		

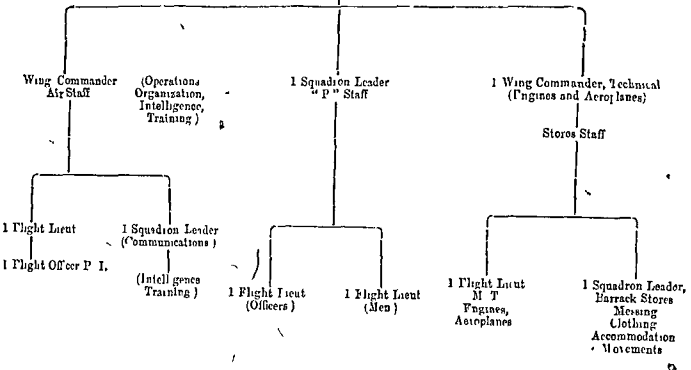
	Stores and T Staff Branch—																				
	T Staff	..	1d			..		1											1		(d) Engines
	Stores Staff			1	1		..	2											2		
IV	Clerks								+		1		2	1	1	5		10	10		
	Administrative								..					..							
	Aircraft Timber officer				..					..				..						1e	(e) Civilian
V	Sergeant Majors									1								1	1		
IV	Clerks											1	1			20		22f	22		(f) Including clerks for Registry Records Finance etc Including 4 Shorthand Typists (European)
III	Drivers Petrol												1	1	1	1		4	4	...	
III	Motor Cyclists						..								2			2	2		
II	Wireless Operators													1	2			3	3		
	Indian Establishment—																				
	Jemadars		..			..										1		1	1		
	Daftris															4		4	4		
	Dafadars															2		2	2		
	Peons		...								..		..			19	..	19	19		
	Farashes		..													3		3	3		
	Sweepers							..								3		3	3		
	Chowkidars															1		1	1	...	
	Total		2	3	4	1		11	1	1	1	3	6	5	8	63		88	99	1	

Peace Establishment of Group Headquarters—India—*contd*

Trade Group	Detail	OFFICERS							OTHER RANKS												Civilian Subordinates	REMARKS
		Group Captains	Wing Commanders	Squadron Leaders	Flight Lieutenants	Flying Officers or Pilot Officers	Attached	Total	Sergeant Majors Class I	Sergeant Majors Class II	Flight Sergeants	Sergeants	Corporals	Aircraftmen Leading	Aircraftmen Classes I and II	Indians	Attached	Total	Total personnel excluding Civilian Subordinates		
		1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	19	
	Attached (g)—																				
	Wireless					4		4											4		(g) For allocation to units as necessary
I	Wireless Oprs (Mech)										3	6	9	6	28			52	52		
II	Wireless Oprs												8	7	61			76	76		
	Total		2	3	4	5		15	1	1	4	9	23	18	97	63		216	231	1	

(II) TRANSPORT

Motor Cars	2
Light Tenders	1
Motor Cycle	2


AIR COMMODORE
Wing Commander
Air Staff
(Operations
Organization,
Intelligence,
Training)
1 Squadron Leader
" P " Staff
1 Wing Commander, Technical
(Engines and Aeroplanes)
Stores Staff
1 Flight Lieut
1 Flight Officer P I.
1 Squadron Leader
(Communications)
(Intelligence
Training)
1 Flight Lieut
(Officers)
1 Flight Lieut
(Men)
1 Flight Lieut
M T
Engines,
Aeroplanes
1 Squadron Leader,
Barrack Stores
Messing
Clothing
Accommodation
Movements

APPENDIX 66 (See R A F I (I) 65)

Peace Establishment of Wing Headquarters, India.

Trade Group.	Detail	OFFICERS								OTHER RANKS										Total personnel excluding Civilian Subordinates	REMARKS
															AIR CRAFT MEN						
		Group Captains	Wing Commanders	Squadron Leaders	Flight Lieuts	Flying Officers or Pilot Officers	Pilot Officers.	Attached.	Total	Sergeant Majors Class I.	Sergeant Majors, Class II	Flight Sergeants	Sergeants	Corporals	Leading	Classes I & II	Indians	Attached	Total		
		1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	19	
	Administrative				1				1											1	
	Air Staff				1				1											1	
	Flying		1						1											1	
	Stores					1			1											1	
	Photographic					1			1											1	
	Wireless				1	2			3											3	
V	Aircraft Hands Tel Oprs															2			2	2	
IV	Clerks												1	1	1	1	3		7	7	

III Drivers Petrol		...				...							1	1	[illegible]	2		6	6
III Motor Cyclists														1	2	1		4	4
I Wireless Operators (Mech)											1			1				2	4
II Wireless Operators														1	2			3	3
Cooks																1		1	1
Bhisties																1		1	1
Sweepers																1		1	1
Conservancy Establishment Bhisties																1		1	1
Sweepers																[illegible]		[illegible]	2
Total		1		3	4			8			1	1	2	5	0	12		30	38

(II)

TRANSPORT

Motor Cars	2
Light Tenders	1
Heavy Tenders	1
Motor Cycles	4
Side Cars	3
Total	11

APPENDIX 67 (See R A I I (I) 65)

Peace Establishment of Aircraft depot—India

Trade Group	Detail	OFFICERS							OTHER RANKS									Total personnel excluding Indians	Indians	REMARKS
		Group Captains	Wing Commanders	Squadron Leaders	Flight Lieutenants	Flying Officers or Pilot Officers	Attached	Total	Sergeant Majors Class I	Sergeant Majors Class II	Flight Sergeants	Sergeants	Corporals	AIRCRAFTMEN Leading	AIRCRAFTMEN Classes I and II	Attached	Total			
		1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	
	Headquarters		1			1		3	1		1	2	3	4	16	50	77	80	29	
	Stores Section				1	2	..	3			1	2	2	4	18		27	30	31	
	Engine Repair Section				1	1		2		1	1	3	7	10	36	..	58	60	55	
	M T Repair Section				1	1		2		1	1	3	4	7	29		45	47	40	
	Acceptance and Repair Park—																			
	Park Headquarters			1		1		-				1		1	2		4	6	10	

Acceptance Sect on				1	3		4			1	2	2	38	11		18	23	24
Salvage Section					1		1				1	1		3		5	6	19
Aeroplane Repair Sec tion				1	1		3		1	1	2	4	7	28		13	45	41
Armament Sub Section			...		1		1				1		1	4		6	7	
W reless and Instru ment Repair Sect on					1		1				1	1	2	8		12	13	2
Port Depôt					1		1				1	1		7		9	10	11
Ind an Establ sl ment																		55
Total Depôt (excluding attached)		1	1	6	14		22	1	3	6	19	°5	38	162	50	304	3°6	316
Attacl ed					4		4			—				221		221	225	
Total Depôt (includu g attached)		1	1	6	18		26	1	3	6	19	25	38	383	50	525	551	316
Headquarters—																		
Admin strative				1			1										1	
Stores					1		1					..					1	
Technical		1					1										1	
Sergeant Major			...					1								1	1	

Peace Establishment of Aircraft depot—India—*contd*

Trade Group	Detail	Officers: Group Captains	Officers: Wing Commanders	Officers: Squadron Leaders	Officers: Flight Lieutenants	Officers: Flying Officers or Pilot Officers	Officers: Attached	Officers: Total	Other Ranks: Sergeant Majors Class I	Other Ranks: Sergeant Majors Class II	Other Ranks: Flight Sergeants	Other Ranks: Sergeants	Other Ranks: Corporals	Other Ranks: Aircraftmen: Leading	Other Ranks: Aircraftmen: Classes I and II	Other Ranks: Attached	Other Ranks: Total	Total personnel excluding Indians	Indians	Remarks
		1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	
V	Aircraft Hands—																			
	Aircraft General Duties															(a) 50	50	50		(a) Under instruction
	Storemen														1		1	1		
	Sanitary Duties											...							4	
	Telephone Oprs														1		1	1	1	
IV	Clerks										1	1	1	1	3		(b) 7	7	6	(b) Includes 1 Sergeant and 1 Aircraft for Stores Duties and 1 Corporal and 1 Aircraft for pay duties
III	Cooks and Butchers												1				1	1	5	
III	Drivers Petrol												1	2	8		11	11	5	
I	Fitters Drivers Petrol											1					1	1		

	Motor Cyclists													1	3		4	4	2
	Shoemakers																		3
	Ta lors	..																	2
	Total Headquarters		1		1	1		3	1		1	2	3	4	16	50	77	80	28
	Stores Section—																		
	Stores				1	2		3										3	
V	Aircraft Hands—																		
	A rcraft General Dut es																		20
	Stor men											1	1	2	12		16	16	
II	Carpenters				..								..						4
IV	Clerks										1	1	1	2	6		11	11	5
	Pa nters																		2
	Total Stores Sect on				1	2		3		..	1	2	2	4	18		27	30	31
	Engine Repair Section—																		
	Engines				1	1		2										4	
II	Ac tylene Welders			..											1		1	1	1

Peace Establishment of Aircraft depot—India—*contd*

Trade Group	Detail	OFFICERS							OTHER RANKS									Total personnel excluding Indians	Indians	REMARKS
		Group Captains	Wing Commanders.	Squadron Leaders	Flight Lieutenants	Flying Officers or Pilot Officers	Attached	Total	Sergeant Majors Class I	Sergeant Majors Class II	Flight Sergeants	Sergeants	Corporals	AIRCRAFTMEN Leading	AIRCRAFTMEN Classes I and II	Attached	Total			
		1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	
V	Aircraft Hands —																			
	Aircraft General Duties																		20	
	Storemen														2		2	2		
I	Blacksmiths													1			1	1	1	
	Carpenters																		2	
IV	Clerks														1		1	1	1	
I	Coppersmiths												1		2		3	3	2	
I	Draughtsmen														1		1	1	1	
II	Electricians												1	1	3		5(c)	5		(c) Includes 3 Magneto Repairers

										1	1	2	4	6	17		31	31	20
I	Fitters Aero Engine																		
	General														2	..	2	2	2
I	Instrument Makers etc	..													1		1	1	
II	Machinists					...									2		2	2	1
I	Millwright										..	..	...	1			1	1	
I	Moulder								..						1		1	1	
II	Tinsmiths											—		1			1	1	2
I	Turners	...										1	1		3		5	5	2
	Total Section				1	1		2		1	1	3	7	10	36	...	58	60	55
	M T Repair Section—																		
	M T	..			1	1		2		..								2	
II	Acetylene Welders									..	...	..			1		1	1	1
V	Aircraft Hands :—																		
	Aircraft General Duties	..									...					..			10
	" Storeman			..											2		2	2	..
I	Blacksmiths		..						...						1		1	1	2
II	Carpenters	..	...						..				1	1	2		4	4	2

Peace Establishment of Aircraft Depot—India—*contd*

Trade Group	Detail	OFFICERS.							OTHER RANKS									Total personnel excluding Indians	Indians	Remarks
		Group Captains	Wing Commanders	Squadron Leaders	Flight Lieuts	Flying Officers or Pilot Officers.	Attached	Total	Sergeant Majors, Class I	Sergeant Majors, Class II	Flight Sergeants	Sergeants	Corporals	Air Craftmen: Leading	Air Craftmen: Classes I and II	Attached	Total			
		1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	
	Acceptance Section—																			
	Aeroplane repairs		..		1			1	..	..								1		
	Engines	..	..			1		1	..		..	..						1		
	Flying					2		2	...	..	..	..	..					2		
	Aircraft hands —																			
	General duties.	..	..	..				..			..	...		..				..	16	
I	Coppersmiths	..	...	..	..			..			..	..	..	..	1	..	1	1	1	
IV	Clerks			..									...		1		1	1	1	
I	Carpenters (Riggers)			...	...						1	1	1	1	3	..	7	7	3	
II	Electricians	..	..	..					..	..			..	..	3		2	2	..	

I	Fitters Aeró Engine		...	...	..	..	...	..				1	1	1	3		6	6	2
II	Tinsmiths														1		1	1	1
	Total Section				1	3		4	..		1	2	2	2	11		18	22	24
	Salvage Section—																		
	Salvage	..			..	1		1	..		...							1	
	Aircraft hands—																		
	" General duties	..						..	...	..	...							..	12
	Clerk																...		1
	Carpen ers							..						..					4
I	(Riggers)										..	1		...	2		3	3	..
I	Fitters Aero Engine												1		1		2	2	2
	Total Salvage Section	..			..	1		1			..	1	1		3		5	6	19
	Aeroplane repair section—																		
	Aeroplane repair				1	1		2						'	..			2	
	tylene welders					..								1			1	1	1

Peace Establishment of Aircraft Depot—India—*contd*

Trade Group.	Detail	OFFICERS: Group Captains	OFFICERS: Wing Commanders	OFFICERS: Squadron Leaders	OFFICERS: Flight Lieutenant	OFFICERS: Flying Officers or Pilot Officers	OFFICERS: Attached.	OFFICERS: Total	OTHER RANKS: Sergeant Majors Class I	OTHER RANKS: Sergeant Majors Class II	OTHER RANKS: Flight Sergeants	OTHER RANKS: Sergeants	OTHER RANKS: Corporals	OTHER RANKS: Air Craft Men: Leading	OTHER RANKS: Air Craft Men: Classes I and II	OTHER RANKS: Attached	OTHER RANKS: Total	Total personnel excluding Indians	Indians	Remarks.
		1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	
V	Aircraft hands—																			
	Aircraft General duties			..										..		..			10	
	" Storemen	..						..							2		2	2		
I	Blacksmiths			..											1		1	1	1	
II	Carpenters	..								..			1	1	5		7	7	4	
I	" (Riggers)			..						1	1	1	2	2	6	..	13	13	6	
I	Coppersmiths							..							1		1	1	1	
IV	Clerks		..											..	1		1	1	1	
II	Electricians	...							..					..	2		2	2		
III	Fabric Workers			..						..	..	1	1	1	5		8	8	6	

	Machinists													1	1		2	2	...
II III	Painters							..					..		1		1	1	3
	" Ropers		..					..						1			1	1	7
II	Tinsmiths														2		2	2	2
I	Turners														1		1	1	
	Total Section				1	1	..	2	..	1	1	2	4	7	28		43	45	41
	Armament Sub Section—																		
	Armament					1		1										1	
I	Fitters Armourers						..					1		1	4		6	6	
	Total Sub Section		..			1		1			..	1		1	4		6	7	..
	Wireless and Instrument Repairs Section—																		
	Wireless					1	..	1				..						1	
II	Camera repairers		..												2		2	2	..
I	Instrument makers, etc			..			...					1		1	3		5	5	1
II	Photographers				..										1		1	1	1
I	Wireless operators Mech												1	1	2		4	4	..
	Total Section					1		1				1	1	2	8		12	13	2

Peace Establishment of Aircraft Depot—India—*contd*

Trade Group	Detail	OFFICERS: Group Captains	Wing Commanders	Squadron Leaders	Flight Lieutenants	Flying Officers or Pilot Officers	Attached	Total	OTHER RANKS: Sergeant Majors Class I	Sergeant Majors Class II	Flight Sergeants	Sergeants	Corporals	AIRCRAFTMEN: Leading	AIRCRAFTMEN: Classes I and II	Attached	Total	Total personnel excluding Indians	Indians	REMARKS
		1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	
	Port Depôt—																			
	Stores					1		1										1		
V	Aircraft hands—																			
	Aircraft General duties											1			3		4	4	10	
	Storemen														2		2	2	..	
IV	Clerks												1		1		2	2		
	Cooks																		1	
II	Drivers Petrol														1	...	1	1		
	Total Port Depôt					1		1			...	1	1		7		9	10	11	

(The following personnel represents the allowance for wastage in all Units in India)

	Attached—																		
	Flying	..				4		4	..	..							..	4	4
II	Acetylene welders										...				2		2	2	
V	Aircraft hands—(Storemen)														7		7	7	
I	Blacksmiths			..	..	...									2		2	2	
I	Carpenters — (Motor body bldr)						..			...			..		1		1	1	..
	Carpenters (Riggers)														27		27	27	
II	Carpenters							...		...	...		..		6	..	6	6	..
IV	Clerks						..					..			16		16	16	
III	Cooks and Butchers							...		...			...	...	2	...	2	2	..
I	Coppersmiths		...	...	...	..		...			...				4		4	4	
III	Drivers (Petrol)			...									..		30		30	30	..
I	Electricians (Com betr)	..							..					..	2	..	2	4	
II	Electricians				..										3	..	3	3	
III	Fabric workers	..									...	..		..	4		4	4	..
I	Fitters (Aero Engine)									..			..		33	...	33	33	
	(Armourers)				..										12		12	12	
	(M T)		..	..	..				...	..					6		6	6	

Peace Establishment of Aircraft Depot—India—*concld*

Trade Group.	Detail	OFFICERS							OTHER RANKS									Total personnel excluding Indians	Indians.	REMARKS
		Group Captains.	Wing Commanders	*Squadron Leaders.*	Flight Lieutenants	Flying Officers or Pilot Officers	Attached.	Total	Sergeant Majors Class I	Sergeant-Majors Class II	Flight Sergeants.	Sergeants	Corporals	*Air* CRAFT MEN. Leading	*Air* CRAFT MEN. Classes I and II	Attached	Total			
		1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	
	Fitters (Millwright)				..									..	1		1	1		
	" (General)	..	..		..	..	..							.	1		1	1		
I	*Inst Maker and Cam* Repra.	..			..		.						..		2		2	2	..	
II	Machinists . .		..	.	..										1		1	1		
I	Moulders . . .	..			..			..							1		1	1		
III	Motor Cyclists	..													7		7	7		
II	Photographers . .	..		..								..			6	.	6	6	..	
I	Turners . .	..	..	..	..							..			7		7	7		
II	Tinsmiths . . .	..	..												1	.	1	1		

III	Vulcanisers . . .														2		2	2	
I	Wireless Oprs. (Mech)														13		13	13	...
II	„ Operators	..	..			..									22		22	22	
	Total attached		..			4		4							221		221	225	

CONSERVANCY—

ESTABLISHMENT

Sweepers	26
Bhisties . . .	21
Bildars	2
Filth Cart Drivers . .	6
Total	55

(II)

TRANSPORT.

Touring Cars	2
Light Tenders	6
Heavy Tenders	4
Motor Cycles	0
Side Cars . . .	4
Trailers, Mark I	3
Wing	2
„ Repair	1
„ Crocodile	1
Ambulance	1
Total . .	30

APPENDIX 68 (See R A F. I. (I.) 65)

Peace Establishment of Aircraft Park—India.

Trade Group.	Detail	OFFICERS							OTHER RANKS									Total personnel excluding Civilian Subordinates	Indians or Civilian Subordinates	REMARKS.
														AIRCRAFTMEN.						
		Group Captains.	Wing Commanders	Squadron Leaders	Flight Lieutenants	Flying Officers or Pilot Officers	Attached	Total	Sergeant Majors, Class I	Sergeant Majors, Class II	Flight Sergeants.	Sergeants.	Corporals	Leading	Classes I and II	Attached	Total			
		1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	
	Headquarters	..		1		1		2		1		2	2	1	7	10	23	25	18	
	Stores Section	.			1	1		2			1	1	2	2	13		19	21	27	
	Acceptance Storage and Issue Section.				1	4		5	..		1	2	2	6	22		33	38	40	
	Conservancy Establishment																		18	
	TOTAL PARK	..		1	2	6		9	..	1	2	5	6	9	42	10	75	84	103	

	Headquarters—																		
	Administrative				1		1										1		
	Stores			1			1										1		
	Sergeant Major								1(a)							1	1		(a) Disciplinary (Group V)
V	Aircraft Hands—																		
	General duties	..													10(b)	10	10	2	(b) Under Instruction
	Sanitary „	..			..											..		2	
	„ Storemen	..												1		1	1		
	Telephone Operators						...	...						1		1	1	1	
IV	Clerks			—					..		1	1	...	1		3(c)	3	4(c)	(c) Inc 1 Sergt for Stores duties and 1 A. C and 1 Indian for Pay duties.
III	Cooks and Butchers											1				1	1	3	
III	Drivers Petrol				..	...							1	2		3	3	3	
I	Fitters Drivers Petrol		..								1	..	..	..	..	1	1		
III	Motor Cyclists	..	..	..			..			..		..		2		2	2	1	
	Shoemakers										..	...		...	..	..		1	
	Tailors						..											1	
	TOTAL HEADQUARTERS	..		1	1	..	2	...	1		2	2	1	7	10	23	25	18	

Peace Establishment of Aircraft Park—India—*contd.*

Trade Group.	Detail.	OFFICERS							OTHER RANKS											Remarks.
														AIRCRAFTMEN						
		Group Captains	Wing Commanders	Squadron Leaders.	Flight Lieutenants	Flying Officers or Pilot Officers	Attached.	Total	Sergeant Majors Class I	Sergeant Majors Class II	Flight Sergeants	Sergeants	Corporals	Leading	Classes I and II	Attached	Total.	Total personnel excluding Civilian Subordinates	Indians or Civilian Subordinates	
		1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	
	Stores Section—																			
	Stores				1	1		2										2		
V	Aircraft Hands—																			
	" General duties					..		..											15	
	Storemen	...								..		1	1	2	11		15	15		
	Carpenters																		2	
IV	Clerks			...	..		..				1		1		2		4	4	9	
	Painters			..										..				..	1	
	Total Section				1	1		2			1	1	2	2	13	..	19	21	27	

	Acceptance, Storage and Issue Section—																		
	Aeroplane Repairs				1	1		2										2	
	Flying		..			2		2								..		2	–
	Engines					1		1										1	
V	Aircraft Hands—																		
	General duties					..					..								15
	Storemen																1	1	
II	Acetylene Welders														1		1	1	1
	Blacksmiths						..									..	..		2
	Carpenters	..						..		..							...		2
I	(Riggers)	..	...		...		..			...	1	1	1	2	3	..	10	10	6
IV	Clerks				..			..	..		..				1		1	1	1
I	Coppersmiths	..					..					...	...	...	1	..	1	1	1
II	Electricians													1	1	...	2		
I	Fitters Aero Engine											1	1	1	3		6		4
	Armourers					..	..						..	1	1		2	2	..
	General						..					.. ..			2		2	2	2
	M T					..								1	1		2	2	2
I	Instrument Makers and Camera Repairers			..								1			2		2	2	

Peace Establishment of Aircraft Park—India—*concld*

Trade Group.	Detail	OFFICERS							OTHER RANKS									Total personnel excluding Civilian Subordinates	Indians or Civilian Subordinates	REMARKS
		Group Captains.	Wing Commanders.	Squadron Leaders	Flight Lieutenants.	Flying Officers or Pilot Officers	Attached	Total	Sergeant-Majors Class I	Sergeant Majors Class II	Flight Sergeants	Sergeants	Corporals	AIR CRAFT MEN: Leading	AIR CRAFT MEN: Classes I and II	Attached	Total			
		1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	
	Sheet Metal Workers	-		..															1	
II	Tinsmiths			..	..		..								1		1	1	1	
I	Turners									..					1		1	1	1	
III	Vulcanisers							..				..			1		1	1	1	
	TOTAL SECTION				1	4	..	5			1	2	2	6	22		33	38	40	

CONSERVANCY ESTABLISHMENT

Sweepers	9
Bhisties	7
Bilders	1
Filth Cart Drivers	1
Total	18

(II)

TRANSPORT

Touring Cars	1
Light Tenders	3
Heavy Tenders	3
Motor Cycles	3
Side Cars	2
Trailers Mark I	2
Total	13

APPENDIX 69 (See R A F I (I) 65)

Peace Establishment of the Army Co-Operation School—India

Trade Group	Detail	OFFICERS: Group Captains	Wing Commanders	Squadron Leaders	Flight Lieutenants	Flying Officers or Pilot Officers	Pilot Officers	Attached	Total	OTHER RANKS: Sergeant Majors Class I	Sergeant Majors Class II	Flight Sergeants	Sergeants	Corporals	AIRCRAFT MEN: Leading	Classes I and II	Indians	Attached	Total	Total personnel excluding Civilian Subordinates	REMARKS
		1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	19	
	Headquarters		1			2		2	5			1		3		20	22		53	58	
	Experimental Training and Research Section			1		1			2		1				6	6	7		20	22	
	Machine Gun Section				1				1				2	1	1	5			9	10	
	Photography Section					1	..		1			1		1			7		9	10	
	Signalling Section					1			1					2					2	3	
	TOTAL		1	1	1	5		2	10		1	2	2	7	14	31	36		93	103	

Peace Establishment of the Army Co-Operation School—India—*contd*

Trade Group.	Detail	OFFICERS								OTHER RANKS										Total personnel excluding Civilian Subordinates.	REMARKS
		Group Captains.	Wing Commanders	Squadron Leaders	Flight Lieutenants	Flying Officers or Pilot Officers.	Pilot Officers.	Attached	Total	Sergeant Majors Class I	Sergeant Majors Class II	Flight Sergeants	Serge nts	Corporals	AIRCRAFT MEN Leading	AIRCRAFT MEN Classes I and II	Indians	Attached	Total		
		1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	19	
	Headquarters—																				
	Administrative	..				1			1											1	
	Flying	..	1	..					1											1	
	Wireless	..	..			1	...		1	..			..							1	
	Captain (R A)						...	1	1					..						1	
	Captain (I. A.)	..		..				1	1											1	
IV	Clerks					..	..							1	2	1	2		6(a)	6	(a) Inc 1 Cpl 1 A C for Stores.
V	Aircraft Hands Storemen.				..	...			..							1			1	1	
I	Wireless Ops. (Mech.)					..			..	..		1		1	1	2			5	5	
II	Wireless Operators	...												1	4	16		..	21	21	

	Bh stics															6		6	6
	Sweepers															6		6	6
	Fireboys															6		6	6
	Cooks															2		2	2
	TOTAL HEADQUARTERS		1			2		2	5			1		3	7	20	22		53	58
	Experimental Training and Research Sect on—																			
	Technical			1		1			[illegible]											2
I	Sergeant Major										1								1	1
I	Draughtsmen														1	2			3	3
II	Electricians														1	3			4	4
III	Fabric Workers														1				1	1
I	Instrument Makers and Camera Repairers														1	1			2	2
II	Photographers														1		1		2	2
I	F tters (Armourers)														1				1	1
	Blacksmiths																2		2	3
	Carpenters																3	..	3	3
	Coppersmiths																1		1	1
	TOTAL SECTION			1		1			2		1			4	6	6	7		20	22

... Army Co Oper tion School—India—*concld*

Trade Group	Detail	OFFICERS								OTHER RANKS											Total personnel excluding Civilian subordinates	REMARKS
		Group Captains	Wing Commanders	Squadron Leaders	Flight Lieutenants	Flying Officers or Pilot Officers	Pilot Officers	Attached	Total	Sergeant Majors Class I	Sergeant Majors Class II	Flight Sergeants	Sergeants	Corporals	Aircraft Men: Leading	Aircraft Men: Classes I and II	Indians	Attached	Total			
		1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18		19	
I	Machine Gun Section—Armament		...	.	1	..		..	1												1	
	Fitters (Armourers)												2(b)	1(b)	1	5			9		9	(b) Instructors
	TOTAL SECTION		..		1	..			1	..			2	1	1	5			9		10	
II	Photographic Section—Photographic	...				1			1												1	
	Photographers											1	..	1	..	..	7		9		9	
	TOTAL SECTION				..	1			1	...		1		1			7		9		10	
V	Signalling Section—Administrative					1(c)		.	1												1	
	Aircraft Hands (Signalling Insts)									..				2					2		2	(c) Signalling Instructors
	TOTAL SECTION					1			1					2					2		3	

NOTE —Two platoons of Infantry will be attached for guards and duties

APPENDIX 70 (See R 'A I I (I) 65)

Peaco Establishment of Single Seater Fighter Squadron—India (12 Aeroplanes)

Trade Group.	Detail	OFFICERS							OTHER RANKS											Remarks
													Air Craftmen							
		Group Captains	Wing Commanders	Squadron Leaders.	Flight Lieuts	Flying Officers or Pilot Officers	Attached	Total	Sergeant Majors Class I	Sergeant Majors Class II	Flight Sergeants	Sergeants	Corporals	Leading	Classes I and II	Indians	Attached	Total	Grand Total.	
		1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	
	Headquarters			1		5		6		2		4	7	13	18	7	12	63	69	
	Three flights				3	9		12			3	3	3	8	40	3		60	73	
	Indian establishment															75		75	75	
	Total			1	3	14		18		2	3	7	10	21	58	85	12	198	216	

Peace Establishment of Single Seater Fighter Squadron—India. (12 Aeroplanes)—*contd*

Trade Group	Detail	OFFICERS							OTHER RANKS												Remarks
		Group Captains.	Wing Commanders.	Squadron Leaders	Flight Lieuts	Flying Officers or Pilot Officers.	Attached	Total	Sergeant Majors Class I	Sergeant Majors Class II	Flight Sergeants	Sergeants	Corporals.	Aircraftmen Leading	Aircraftmen Classes I and II	Indians	Attached	Total	GRAND TOTAL	
		1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	
	Headquarters																			
	Administrative				..	1		1											1	
	Armament				...	1		1		..									1	
	Flying			1		2		3											3	
	Stores					1		1											1	
	Sergeant Majors	...					...	...	...	2(a)	..		...					2	2	(a) 1 Tech (Group I) Disc (Group V
II	Acetylene welders	..		..										1				1	1	
V	Aircraft hands (Genl duties)														1(b)		12(c)	13	13	(b) For supervision of Indian Sanitary Squad.
	Aircraft (Storemen)		...									..			1			1	1	
I	Blacksmith	..				...			..		..			1				1	1	(c) Under Instruction

II Carpenters		..		...		..	..				...		1	3		...	4	4	
I Carpenters (Riggers)														1			1	1	
III Cooks and Butchers												1			2		3	3	
IV Clerks											1	2	1	2	1(*d*)		7(*e*)	7	(*d*) For Officers' Mess
I Coppero													1	1			2	2	(*e*) Inc 1 Sgt. 1 Cpl 1 A C for Stores 1 A C for pay
III Drivers Petrol	..											1	1	1		..	3	3	
I Electricians (Com Setr)													1				1	1	
III Fabric workers													1	1			2	2	
I Fitters (Aero Engine)								..			1		1	2			4	4	
(Armourer)		..									1	1	1	4	..		7	7	
(Drivers Petrol)											1	..					1	1	
III Motor Cyclists												1	1		...	...	2	2	
I Turners													1				1	1	
III Vulcanisers													1				1	1	
I Wireless Ops (Mech)												1			..		1	1	
II Wireless Operators														1			1	1	
Shoemakers															1		1	1	
Tailors								..							1		1	1	
Waiters										..		..	..		2		2(*f*)	2	(*f*) For Sergeants' Mess
Total Headquarters			1		5		6		2		4	7	13	18	7	12	63	69	

Peace Establishment of Single Seater Fighter Squadron—India. (12 Aeroplanes)—*concld*

Trade Group	Detail	OFFICERS							OTHER RANKS											REMARKS
														AIR CRAFT MEN						
		Group Captains	Wing Commanders	Squadron Leaders	Flight Lieuts	Flying Officers or Pilot Officers	Attached	Total	Sergeant Majors Class I.	Sergeant Majors, Class II	Flight Sergeants	Sergeants	Corporals	Leading	Classes I and II.	Indians	Attached	Total	GRAND TOTAL	
		1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	1?	13	14	15	16	17	18	
	Three flights																			
	Flying	...			3	9		12						...	...	...			12	
I	Carpenters (Riggers)		...						...		2	1	2	2	8			15	15	
III	Drivers, Petrol			...		...								3	15			18	18	
I	Fitters, Aero Engine				...		...				1	2	1	2	9	...		15	15	
	" M. T.			...				...						1	2			3	3	
III	Motor Cyclists		...			...	...								3			3	3	
I	Turners	...		...					...						3	...		3	3	
	Cooks						...			...						3		3	3	
	Total Three Flights	...	...		3	9	...	12			3	3	3	8	40	3		60	72	

Ind an Establ shm nt																			
Tindals															2		2	2	
Lascars															30		30	30	
Cool es															10		10(*g*)	16	*g*) Inc 1 Mate
Bl st es															8		8	8	
Sweepers				„											10		10	10	
Conservancy party																			
Sweepers															3		3	3	
Bl isties				„			„						„		2		2	2	
P ldars													„		1		1	1	
F lth Cart Dr vers															3		3	3	
Total															ɔ		7ɔ	75	

Transport

Vehicles	Hd Qrs	Each Flt	Total
Motor ca s	1		1
I igl t Tenders	1	2	7
Heavy Tenders	2	3	11
otor Cycles	2	1	5
Side Cars	1	1	4
Trailers Mk I	2	2	8
I epair		1	3
Wing	1		1
Wat r Cart	1		1
Inst Repair	1	–	1
Total	13	10	42

APPENDIX 71 (See R A F I (I) 65)

Peace Establishment of Corps Reconnaissance Squadron—India. (12 Aeroplanes)

Trade Group.	Detail	OFFICERS							OTHER RANKS										Grand Total	Remarks
		Group Captains.	Wing Commanders	Squadron Leaders	Flight Lieutenants.	Flying Officers or Pilot Officers	Attached	Total	Sergeant Majors Class I	Sergeant Majors Class II	Flight Sergeants	Sergeants	Corporals	Aircraftmen: Leading	Aircraftmen: Classes I and II.	Indians	Attached	Total		
		1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	
	Headquarters	..	...	1	..	5	...	6	..	2		5	9	16	25	7	12	76	82	
	Three Flights				3	12 (g)		15			3	3	3	8	40	3		60	75	(g) Includes 3 for observers duties
	Indian Establishment		..	...	..				..							75		75	75	
	Total			1	3	17		21		2	3	8	12	24	65	85	12	211	232	
	Headquarters																			
	Administrative	..		..		1	..	1		..					...				1	
	Armament	..		...		1	...	1											1	
	Flying		..	1	...	2		3		..	..		..	..			..		3	
	Stores	..	..			1		1			..								1	

	Sergeant Majors									(a) 2								2	2	(a) 1 Tech (Group I) 1 Disc (Group V)
II	Acetylene welders													1				1	1	
V	Aircraft Hands (Genl duties)														(b) 1		(f) 13	13	13	(b) For supervision of sanitary squadron
	Aircraft Hands (Storemen)														1			1	1	(c) For Officers Mess.
I	Blacksmiths													1				1	1	
II	Carpenters													1	3			4	4	
I	Carpenters (Riggers)														1			1	1	
III	Cooks and Butchers												1			2		3	3	
IV	Clerks											1	2	1	2	(c) 1		(d) 7	7	(d) Inc 1 Sgt 1 Cpl 1 A C for Stores 1 A C for Pay
I	Coppersmiths													1	1			2	2	
III	Drivers (Petrol)												1	1	1			3	3	(f) Under instruction
I	Electricians (Com Setter)													1				1	1	
	Fabric workers													1	1			2	2	
	Fitters (Aero Engine)											1		1	2			4	4	
	(Armourer)											1	1	1	4			7	7	
	(Drivers Petrol)											1						1	1	
	Cyclists												1	1				2	2	
	raj hers												1	1	1			3	3	

Force Establishment of Corps Reconnaissance Squadron—India (12 Aeroplanes)—*contd*

Trade Group	Detail	OFFICERS							OTHER RANKS										GRAND TOTAL	REMARKS
													AIRCRAFTMEN							
		Group Captains	Wing Commanders	Squadron Leaders	Flight Lieutenants	Flying Officers or Pilot Officers	Attached	Total	Sergeant Majors Class I	Sergeant Majors Class II	Flight Sergeants	Sergeants	Corporals	Leading	Classes I and II	Indians	Attached	Total		
		1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	
	Headquarters—concld																			
I	Turners													1				1	1	
III	Vulcanisers													1				1	1	
I	Wireless *Operators (Mech.)*			..	..							1	1	1	1			4	4	
II	Wireless Operators	..				..	..						1	1	6			8	8	
	Shoemakers					..			..			..				1		1	1	
	Tailors	..	..	..												1	..	1	1	

	Waiters												-			2		2 (e)	2	(e) For Sergeants Mess
	Total Headquarters			1		5		6		3		5	9	16	25	7	12	76	82	
	Three Flights																			
	Flying				3	12 (g)		15											15	(g) Includes 3 for observers duties
I	Carpenters (Rigger)										2	1	2	2	8			15	15	
III	Drivers (Petrol)													3	15			18	18	
I	Fitters (Aero Engine)										1	2	1	2	9			15	15	
	(M T)													1	2			3	3	
III	Motor Cyclists														3			3	3	
I	Turners														3			3	3	
	Cooks															3		3	3	
	Total 3 Flights				3	17		15			3	3	3	8	40	3	..	60	75	

Peace Establishment of Corps reconnaissance squadron—India (12 Aeroplanes)—*concld*

Trade Group.	Detail.	OFFICERS							OTHER RANKS										GRAND TOTAL.	REMARKS
													AIR CRAFT MEN							
		Group Captains.	Wing Commanders.	Squadron Leaders	Flight Lieutenants	Flying Officers or Pilot Officers	Attached	Total	Sergeant Majors Class I	Sergeant Majors Class II	Flight Sergeants	Sergeants	Corporals	Leading	Classes I and II	Indians	Attached	Total		
		1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	
	Indian Establishment																			
	Tindals	..	..	..							-					2		2	2	
	Lascars	..	..	..	..	..										30		30	30	
	Coolies				..	..		..	..		..			..		16		16	16	
	Bhisties	..		..	..								..			8	..	8	8	
	Sweepers	..	..	..	..					..						10	..	10	10	

Conservancy Establishment																		
Sweepers . . .					"										3		3	3
Bhistis													"		3		3	2
Bildars															1		1	1
Filth Cart Drivers										"					3		2	3
Total													"		75		75	75

NOTE—Twelve Other Ranks a tl e above Establishment may be employed as Aerial Gunners and draw non substantive and crew pay under condit ons la d down in A M W O 908 19

11

Transport

Vehicles	Hd Qrs	Each Fl gl t	Total
Motor Cars	1		1
Light Tenders	1	2	7
Heavy Tenders	2	3	11
Motor Cycles	2	1	5
Side Cars	1	1	4
Trailers Mark 1	2	2	8
Repair		1	3
Wing	1		1
Water Cart	1		1
Inst Repair	1		1
Total	12	10	42

APPENDIX 72 (See R A F I (1, 65)

Peace Establishment of Bombing Squadron (twin engine) Class A India (10 Aeroplanes)

Trade Group	Detail	OFFICERS							OTHER RANKS												Remarks
														Air Craft Men							
		Group Captains	Wing Commanders	Squadron Leaders	Flight Lieuts	Flying Officers or Pilot Officers	Attached	Total	Sergeant Majors Class I	Sergeant Majors Class II	Flight Sergeant's	Sergeants	Corporals	Leading	Classes I and II	Indians	Attached	Total	Grand Total		
		1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18		
	Headquarters			1		5		6		2		6	9	21	27	8	12	85	91		
	Two Flights				2	18		20			2	4	4	8	52	2		72	92		
	Indian Establishment															89		89	89		
	Total			1	2	23		26		2	2	10	13	29	79	99	12	246	272		
	Headquarters—																				
	Administrative					1		1													
	Armament					1		1								...			1		
	Flying			1		2		3											1		
																			[illegible]		

—	Stores	...	...	..	...	1	..	1	...	...	..	...	...	...	..	...	...	.	1	
—	Sergeant Majors	...	...	...	..	.	.	.	..	2(a)	...	...	...			..	.	2	2	(a) 1 Tech (Group I) 1 Disc. (Group V)
II	Acetylene welders	...	.	...		...	..	..	.	..	..	..	...	1	.	.	...	1	1	
V	Aircraft hands (general duties).	...	...	...	...	..	..	...	.	..	...	...	.	..	1(b)	.	12(c)	13	13	(b) For supervision of Indian sanitary squad.
—	Aircraft hands (storemen)	...	...	...	...	...	...	..		..	.	.		...	1	..	...	1	1	(c) Under instruction.
I	Blacksmiths	...	...	...	...	...	...	.	...	...		..	...	1		.	...	1	1	
II	Carpenters	.	...	.	..	...	...	...	...	....	...	...	..	1	3	..	..	4	4	
I	Carpenters (rigger)	...	..	...	..	...	...	...	...	...	...	1	...	2	1	...	.	4	4	
IV	Clerks	...	...	...	..	...	...	...	..	...	..	1	2	1	2	1(d)	...	7(e)	7	(d) For Officers' Mess. (e) Inc. 1 Sgt., 1 Cpl., 1 A. C. for stores, 1 A. C. for pay.
III	Cooks and butchers	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	..	..	...	1	...	..	3	..	4	4	
I	Coppersmiths	...	...	...	..	...	...	...	..	...	...	...	..	1	1	...	...	2	2	
III	Drivers (petrol)	...	..	...	..	...	...	...	..	...	...	..	1	1	3	...	...	5	5	
V	Electricians (com. setter)	...	..	...	...	...	...	...	...			..	.	1	..	...	...	1	1	
	Fabric workers	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	..	1	2	...	...	3	3	
	Fitters (Aero engine)	...	...	...	...	.	...	...	...	...	...	1	1	2	2	..	...	6	6	
	„ (armourer)	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1	1	2	6	..	...	10	10	
	„ (drivers petrol)	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	..	1	...	...	...	...	...	1	1	

Peace Establishment of Bombing Squadron (twin engine) Class A India (10 Aeroplanes) —*contd*

Trade Groups	Detail	OFFICERS							OTHER RANKS										Grand Total	Remarks
														Air Craft Men						
		Group Captains	Wing Commanders	Squadron Leaders	Flight Lieuts	Flying Officers or Pilot Officers	Attached	Total	Sergeant Majors Class I	Sergeant Majors Class II	Flight Sergeants	Sergeants	Corporals	Leading	Classes I and II	Indians	Attached	Total		
		1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	
	Fitters (M T)					..			..					1				1	1	
III	Motor cyclists							..	..				1	1				2	2	
II	Photographers												1	1	1			3	3	
I	Turners	...												1	1			2	2	
III	Vulcanisers													1				1	1	
I	Wireless oprs. (mech)											1	1	1	1			4	4	
II				...										1	2			3	3	
..	Shoemakers				..											1		1	1	
	Tailors	..				..					..					1		1	1	

	Waiters															2		2(f)	2	(f) For Sergeants' Mess
	Total Headquarters			1		5		6		2		6	9	21	27	8	12	85	91	
	Two Flights—																			
..	Flying				2	18(g)		20									..		20	(g) Inc 10 observers
I	Flight Sergeant						..				2(h)							2	2	(h) Carpenters (Rigger) or Fitter (Aero Engine)
I	Carpenters (rigger)											2	2	2	12			18	18	
I	Coppersmiths														2			2	2	
III	Drivers (petrol)													4	16			20	20	
I	Fitters (Aero engine)							..				2	2	2	16		..	22	22	
	(M T)				..				..						2			2	2	
III	Motor cyclists	..			..										2			2	2	
I	Turners			..											2			2	2	
	Cooks			..		..										2		2	2	
	Total Two Flights	..				18		20			2	4	4	8	52	2		72	92	
	Indian Establishment—																			
	Tindals										..					2		2	2	
	Lascars		..	..	..							..		..		45		45	45	
	Coolies		..	..												16		16(i)	16	(i) Inc 1 Mate
	Bhisties	..		..	..	..				..						8		8	8	

Peace Establishment of Bombing Squadron (twin engine) Class A. India (10 Aero planes)—*concld*

Trade Group	Detail	OFFICERS							OTHER RANKS											Grand Total	Remarks
		Group Captains	Wing Commanders	Squadron Leaders	Flight Lieuts	Flying Officers or Pilot Officers	Attached	Total	Sergeant Majors Class I	Sergeant Majors Class II	Flying Sergeants	Sergeants	Corporals	Aircraftmen Leading	Aircraftmen Classes I and II	Indians	Attached	Total			
		1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18		
	Sweepers															10		10	10		
..	Conservancy Establishment—																				
	Sweepers															3		3	3		
..	Bhistles															2		2	2		
..	Bildars															1		1	1		
..	Filth cart drivers															2		2	2		
	Total															89		89	89		

NOTE—10 other ranks in the above establishment may be employed as aerial gunners may draw non substantive and crew pay under conditions laid down in A. M. W. O. 908 19

II

TRANSPORT.

Vehicles	Head-quarters.	Each Flight	Total
Motor cars	1	...	1
Light tenders	1	3	7
Heavy tenders	3	6	15
Motor cycles	2	1	4
Side cars	1	1	3
Trailers, Mk I	2	3	8
„ Repair		1	2
„ Wing	1	.	1
„ Water cart	1	...	1
„ Inst. Repair	1		1
TOTAL	13	15	43

APPENDIX 7B (to R. A. F. I. (1) 05).

Peace Establishment of Bombing Squadron (single engine), India (18 aeroplanes).

Detail.	Officers.							Other Ranks.											Remarks.
	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	
	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	
Headquarters	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	
Three Flights	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	
Indian Establishment	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	
Total	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	
Headquarters																			
Administration	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	
Armament	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	
Flying	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	[illegible]	

	... —	..				1	..	1			..					..			1	
	Sergeant Majors				..					2(a)				..				2	2	(a) 1 Technical (Group I) 1 Disc (Group V)
II	Acetylene welders			..										1				1	1	
																			.	
V	Aircraft hands (general duties)				..								..		1(b)		( ) 12	13	13	(b) For supervision of Indian sanitary squad.
	Aircraft hands (storemen)		...		...		..							..	1			1	1	
I	Blacksmiths	..	..						..		...		...	1			..	1	1	(c) Under instruction
II	Carpenters													1	3			4	4	
I	Carpenters (Rigger)	..		..						..					1	..		1	1	
III	Cooks and Butchers				...								1		/	2		3	3	
IV	Clerks											1	2	1	2	1(d)		7(e)	7	(d) For Officers Mess
I	Coppersmiths								..					1	1			2	2	
III	Drivers petrol	..											1	1	1			3	3	(e) Inc 1 Sergeant 1 Corporal 1 A C for stores 1 A C for pay
I	Electricians (com. setter)		..			..								1				1	1	
III	Fabric workers			...	..	..	...						..	1	1			2	2	
I	Fitters (Aero engine)											1		1	2			4	4	
	" (Armourers)	..							..			1	1	1	4			7	7	
	" (Driver petrol)	...	...	..			..					1		..				1	1	
III	Motor cyclists										..		1	1				2	2	

Peace Establishment of Bombing Squadron (single engine), India (12 aeroplanes)—*contd*

Trade Group	Detail	OFFICERS							OTHER RANKS										Grand Total	Remarks
		Group Captains	*Wing Commanders*	Squadron Leaders	Flight Lieuts	*Flying officers or Pilot officers*	Attached	Total	Sergeant Majors Class I	Sergeant Majors Class II	Flight Sergeants	Sergeants	Corporals	Aircraftmen: Leading	Aircraftmen: Classes I and II	Indians	Attached	Total		
		1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	
II	Photographers												1	1	1			3	3	
I	Turners													1				1	1	
III	Vulcanisers													1				1	1	
I	Wireless operators (mech)											1	1	1	1			4	4	
II	Wireless operators													1	2			3	3	
	Shoemakers															1		1	1	

	Tailors														1		1	1	
	Waiters	...	...											..	2		(f)	2	(f) For Serg ants Mess
	Total Headquarters			1		5		6		2		5	8	16	21	7	12	71	77	
	Three Flights																			
	Flying				3	(g) 13		15											15	(g) Inc 3 observers
I	Carpenters (rigger)										2	1	2	2	8			15	15	
III	Drivers (petrol)					•								3	15			18	18	
I	Fitters (Aero engine)						...				1	2	1	2	9			15	15	
	" (Mechanical Transport)					..								1	2			3	3	
III	Motor cyclists											–			3			3	3	
I	Turners					–									3	..		3	3	
	Cooks				..				–		...					3		3	3	
	Total three Flights				3	12		15			3	3	3	8	40	3		60	75	
	Indian Establishment																			
	Tindals															2		2	2	
	Lascars															30		30	30	
	Followers														...	(h) 16		16	16	(h) Inc 1 mate

Peace Establishment of Bombing Squadron (single engine), India (12 aeroplanes)—*concld*

Trade Group	Detail	OFFICERS							OTHER RANKS									Total	Grand Total	Remarks
														Air Craftmen						
		Group Captains	Wing Commanders	Squadron Leaders	Flight Lieuts.	Flying officers or Pilot officers	Attached	Total	Sergeant-Majors Class I	Sergeant Majors Class II	Flight Sergeants	Sergeants	Corporals	Leading	Classes I and II	Indians	Attached	Total	Grand Total	Remarks
		1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	
	Bhistis															8		8	8	
	Sweepers															10		10	10	
	Conservancy Establishment																			
	Sweepers															3		3	3	
	Bhistis															2		2	2	
	Bildars															1		1	1	
	Filth Cart Drivers															3		3	3	
	Total	...	...	...	...	...	...		...	...	...	...	...			75		75	75	

NOTE.—12 other ranks in the above establishment may be employed as Aerial Gunners and draw non substantive and crew pay under conditions laid down in A. M. W. O. 908—19

II

TRANSPORT.

Vehicles	Head-quarters	Each flight	Total
Motor cars	1	...	1
Light tenders	1	2	7
Heavy tenders	2	3	11
Motor cycles	2	1	5
Side cars	1	1	4
Trailers, mark I	2	2	8
„ Repair		1	3
„ Wing	1		1
„ Water Cart	1	.	1
„ Inst repair	1		1
TOTAL	12	10	[illegible]

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No. 370 OF 1920.

Detention allowance of Rs. 3 per diem for officers provided with special or reserved railway accommodation when travelling on duty by rail.

It has been decided that the provisions of clause (*a*) in paragraph 1 of Army Instruction (India), No. 355 of 1918 shall be held *to have been temporarily superseded by the provisions of* Army Instruction (India), No. 1397 of 1918, with effect from the 17th December 1918. All outstanding cases should be disposed of accordingly.

APPENDIX 76 (See R A. F. I (I) 68).

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No. 190 OF 1920.

Rate of exchange to be adopted for purposes of adjustment of credit balances of officers on field service where the Government of India rupee is not legal tender.

With the approval of the Right Hon'ble the Secretary of State for India, it has been decided that all sterling sums issued by Field Disbursing Officers to officers in Indian payment, who are in receipt of rupee pay and allowances, shall be converted into rupees for purposes of entry in the officers' pay accounts at the remittance rate prevailing when the amount is drawn, irrespective of the period to the pay for which such payments may relate.

APPENDIX 77 (See R A F I (I) 72)

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No 318, DATED 11TH MAY 1920

Grant of travelling allowance to officers and others proceeding on duty to, and returning from, a field service area

With reference to the rule in the opening sentence of paragraph 2 (*a*) of Army Regulations, India, Volume X, it is notified for the information and guidance of all concernd, that officers and others, *who are ordinarily eligible for travelling allowance when* moving at Government expense, are entitled to such allowance when ordered on duty from a peace station to a war are a provided they are not actually borne on the strength of a field force at their new station and are not in receipt of field service concessions Similarly, officers and others who fulfil these conditions, should be given travelling allowance when moving at the public expense from a war area to a peace station

APPENDIX 78 (See R A F I (I) 73)

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No 391 DATED 23RD APRIL 1918

Pay and allowances for officers and men coming from Mesopotamia to India on leave.

In supersession of India Army Order No 744 of 1916, it has been decided that the following emoluments shall be drawn while in India by all ranks granted special war leave from Mesopotamia —

(a) *British Officers* —Full pay and ordinary allowances

(b) *Regimental warrant officers non commissioned officers and men of the British Army* —Ordinary pay and allowances drawn by them in Mesopotamia, *plus* a special allowance of three annas per diem, they will however, receive the ordinary peace ration while in India

(c) *Departmental officers with honorary rank, warrant officers and non commissioned officers of the Unattached List (including members of the Indian Subordinate Medical Department* —Ordinary rates of pay, *plus* the field service concessions admissible under the under mentioned regulations, where these concessions were drawn by them in Mesopotamia —

(i) Paragraphs 412, 440, 456(*b*), 467, 576 and 907, Army Regulations, India, Volume I

(ii) Paragraph 42, Army Regulations, India, Volume XII

(iii) Appendix VII, Supply and Transport Manual, War

(iv) India Army Order No 364 of 1915

(d) *Indian ranks* —Ordinary pay and allowances retaining the batta admissible while in Mesopotamia under paragraph 971, Army Regulations, India, Volume I In addition they will be granted a ration allowance as under —

(i) Rs 3 8 0 per mensem for fighting men

(ii) Rs 2 8 0 per mensem for followers

2 In the event of officers in receipt of British pay and allowances being granted leave from Mesopotamia to India, field allowance and the special allowances (lodging, fuel and light) granted under War Office Army Order No 501 of 1914, will be inadmissible

3 The expenditure involved is debitable to His Majesty's Imperial Government and should be passed to the Central War Controller for adjustment

APPENDIX 79 (See R A F I (I) 74)

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No 308 DATED 22ND APRIL 1919

Detention allowance to officers of the British and Indian Services and lady nurses detained at any place in India while *en route* to the United Kingdom on demobilization.

It has been decided that detention allowance at the rate and under the conditions laid down in India Army Orders Nos 570 and 1287 of 1917 shall be admissible to the officers and lady nurses referred to in those orders when they are detained at any place in India other than their own station while proceeding to the United Kingdom on demobilization

APPENDIX 80 (See R A F I (I) 74)

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No 180 DATED 16TH MARCH 1920

Detention allowance to officers of the British and Indian Services and lady nurses *en route* to any place out of India on demobilization

It has been decided that the provisions of Army Instruction (India) No 308 of 1919 shall be extended to officers of the British and Indian Services and lady nurses detained in India while *en route* to any place out of India on demobilization

APPENDIX 81 (See R A F. I (I) 74)

India Army Order No 570 of 1917

Pay and Allowances—In supersession of the orders issued in the marginally cited letters,* the Government of India have decided that for the duration of the war, British officers of the British and Indian Services in receipt of Indian rates of pay, and lady nurses of the Queen Alexandra's Military Nursing Service for India, shall be granted detention allowance at Rs 5 per diem for any period during which they may be unavoidably detained at any places in India, other that at their own stations, in the interests of the service, on the occasion † specified in the margin This sanction is subject to the terms laid down in the definition of "detention allowance" in Army Regulations, India, Volume I, and the condition that the allowance will not be admitted for any day on which travelling allowance is drawn, and that suitable Government quarters or other accommodation cannot be provided during the period of detention All outstanding cases should be disposed of in accordance with this decision

Army Department letter No 4?84 dated the 11th April 1917

*1 Army Department letter No H 8?4, dated the 15th April 1916

2 Army Department letter No H 4612 dated the 7th June 1916

3 Army Department letter No H 1092 dated the 6th July 1916

4 Army Department letter No H 621, dated the 26th January 1916

5 Army Department letter No H 2917 dated the 29th April 1916, so far as it relates to lady nurses

†*Officers and lady nurses*

1 *En route* to and from field service

2 Awaiting posting orders on arrival from the United Kingdom

3 Awaiting embarkation for duty in a hospital ship

4 When while during duty on a hospital ship they are detained at a port between voyages and are unable to live on board because the ship is being docked undergoing repairs etc, (lady nurses only)

APPENDIX 82 (S - R A F I (I) 74)

INDIA ARMY ORDER No 1287 OF 1917

Army Department letter No 15302 dated the 6th October 1917 (A G's No 44007)

Pay and Allowances —With reference to India Army Order No 570 of 1917, the Government of India have decided to extend the orders therein to the officers and lady nurses of the following classes —

(a) Temporary Royal Army Medical Corps and Indian Medical Service officers in receipt of contract rates of pay

(b) Queen Alexandra s Imperial Military Nursing Service and Reserves

(c) Australian Army Nursing Service

(d) Territorial Force Nursing Service

(e) Temporary nurses engaged in India

2. With the approval of the Right Hon ble the Secretary of State for India, the Government of India have also sanctioned the grant of [illegible] in paragraphs 205 206, [illegible] I, to temporary officers o[illegible] detained at any port in India awaiting passage to England on the expiration of their terms of service in India or Mesopotamia The claims of these officers will be adjusted accordingly and not made on the last pay certificate in all cases in which detention allowance has been admitted

3 The Government of India have also decided that detention allowance under the orders in India Army Order No 570 of 1917 is admissible in the case of officers who, after receiving their posting orders on arrival from the United Kingdom or from field service, are detained at any port in India pending further embarkation

4 All outstanding cases should be disposed of in accordance with these orders

APPENDIX 83 (See R. A. F. I. (I.) 77).

INDIAN ARMY ORDER No. 674 OF 1917.

Army Department letter No 43337-1 (A G-6), dated 26th May 1917.

Pay and Allowances—The Government of India have decided that all British officers of the British and Indian Services, when detailed or permitted by competent authority to attend a course of instruction at a station other than their own, shall be granted detention allowance at the rate of Rs. 5 per diem up to the first 30 days of a course and at the rate of Rs 3 per diem thereafter. The allowance will not be admissible for more than 42 days in all, nor for any days for which travelling allowance is drawn. This decision will have effect from the 26th May 1917 and will cancel from the same date the orders in Army Department letter No 10883-1 (C.G S.), dated the 5th March 1915, regarding the grant of detention allowance to subalterns of Territorial units attending classes of instruction.

APPENDIX 84 (See R. A. F. I. (I.) 78).

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No. 381 OF 1920.

Pay of temporary commissioned officers of the Royal Army Medical Corps who have been in receipt of special rupee rates of pay in India, after leaving India.

It is notified for guidance that temporary commissioned officers of the Royal Army Medical Corps who have been in receipt of the special rupee rates of pay in India under Army Instructions (India) No 727 of 1919 and 113 of 1920 shall, with effect from the date they leave India, be granted pay at the current rate for the United Kingdom, *viz.*, £600 a year for Lieutenants and £650 a year for Captains.

2. Officers who have signed a contract for a year at Rs. 800 per mensem will draw that rate until demobilized ... periods served out of India on sick leave.

APPENDIX 85 (See R A F. I (I) 80).

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No 299 OF 1920

Grant of leave to the United Kingdom to British Service Officers.

With reference to paragraph 2 of Army Instruction (India) No 1461 of 1918, the Right Hon'ble the Secretary of State for India has decided that British Service officers granted leave to the United Kingdom since the 11th November 1918, shall be restricted to British rates of pay from the date of embarkation

2 If any such officers are demobilized whilst on leave, they will not be entitled to take any privilege leave, even if due, on the assumption that they were granted leave preparatory to demobilization.

3 Should, however, the War Office decide to retain individual officers in the Armies of Occupation, privilege leave will be granted at Home

APPENDIX 86 (See R A F I (I) 81)

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No 229 OF 1920

Supply of spectacles to British warrant and non commissioned officers and men.

Sanction is accorded to the continuance for a period of six months after the date that may be fixed as the date of termination of the war, of the provisions of Army Department letters Nos 2358 and 7456, dated the 16th February and the 22nd May 1917, respectively, regarding the supply of spectacles to British warrant and non commissioned officers and men, subject to the following modifications —

(1) Only one pair of spectacles will be issued at the public expense to each soldier for whom they are authorised, except as provided for in Army Department letter No 7456, dated the 22nd May 1917, referred to above All subsequent replacements will be made at the soldier s expense

(2) No spectacles outside the limits prescribed below will be supplied —

(i) No simple spherical lens will be supplied of a less strength than 1 00 dioptre, or of a greater strength than 18 00 dioptres

(ii) No simple spherical lens will be supplied of a less strength than 0 50 dioptre or of a greater strength than 6 00 dioptres

(iii) No sphero cylindrical lens will be supplied having before or after transposition —

(a) one of its component parts less than 0 50 dioptre and the other component part less than 1 00 dioptre,

(b) a combined strength greater than 18 00 dioptres, or

(c) a cylindrical strength greater than 6 00 dioptres

(iv) No sphero-cylindrical lens will be suppl ed with a concave-spherical surface and a convex cylindrical surface

(v) No quarter-dioptre lenses will be supplied above 3 00 dioptres and no half dioptre lenses above 6 00 dioptres No lenses with intervals of ' than quarter dioptres will be supplied

(vi) In every instance in which the Ophthalmic Surgeon prescribes glasses under 1·00 dioptre or over 10 00 dioptres he will record on the back of the prescription form, in the space provided for the "Ophthalmic Surgeon's remarks," his full reasons for prescribing such glasses, bearing in mind the instructions contained in paragraph 5 of Army Department letter No 2358, dated the 16th February 1917

APPENDIX 87 (See R. A F I. (I) 81)

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) *No* 545 OF *1920.*

Supply of spectacles to British warrant and non-commissioned officers and men.

Clause (1) of Army Instruction (India) No 229 of 1920 is *reconstructed* as follows —

> "Only one pair of spectacles will be issued at the public expense to each soldier for whom they are authorised, except as provided for in Army Department letter No 7456, dated the 22nd May 1917, referred to above, but in cases where spectacles are accidentally broken or damaged on duty, in circumstances beyond the soldier's control, they may be replaced or repaired at the public expense"

APPENDIX 88 (See R. A. F. I. (I) 82).

ARMY DEPARTMENT LETTER No 16046, DATED THE 30TH NOVEMBER 1918.

In supersession of the orders contained in Army Department letter No 1767, dated the 6th February 1917, I am directed to convey the sanction of the Government of India to the grant, with retrospective effect from 1st April 1918, of the office allowance detailed below for the Royal Air Force Units in India:—

	Rs
The Officer Commanding, 52nd Wing Royal Air Force	100
The Officer Commanding Squadrons	100
The Officer Commanding, Aircraft Park . .	125

2 The expenditure involved is debitable to the ordinary grant and head of account affected in the Army Estimates

APPENDIX 89 (See R A F I (I) 83)

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No 196 OF 1920

Procedure to be adopted for conversion of sterling remittances into Indian currency for entry into pay accounts of individuals whose pay accounts are maintained in rupees

It has been decided that all remittances to England through the agency of Government by individuals whose pay accounts are maintained in rupees, shall invariably be expressed by the remitter in terms of sterling sums

2. The following procedure will therefore be adopted, until further orders for the conversion of these sterling remittances into Indian currency for entry in the individual s pay accounts —

(i) For every month, two rates of exchange will be fixed by Government and communicated by the Military Accountant General to all Military Account Officers concerned

(ii) The first of these rates will apply to all remittances made from the 16th to the end of the month

(iii) The second rate will apply to all remittances made from 1st to 15th of the following month, including regular allotments which are payable on the first of each month

(iv) In the case of remittances other than regular allotments, the rate of conversion shall be that in force on the date of signature of the roll or other advice to India Office

3 For the purposes of this Instruction, the rate for the whole of February 1920 shall be taken at 2*s* 9½*d* to the rupee, and the rate from 1st to 15th March at 2*s* 1½*d* to the rupee

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No 247 OF 1920

Procedure to be adopted for the conversion of sterling remittances into Indian currency for entry into pay accounts of individuals whose pay accounts are maintained in rupees.

With reference to Army Instruction (India), No 196 of 1920, it has been decided that the following rates shall be adopted —

From the 16th to the 31st March 1920 at Rs 7 9 0 per pound sterling

From the 1st to the 15th April 1920 at Rs 7-12 0 per pound sterling

2 As remittances are to be expressed in sterling, the rates have been fixed in rupees

Army Instruction (India) No. 283 of 1920.

Procedure to be adopted for the conversion of sterling remittances into Indian currency for entry into pay accounts of individuals whose pay accounts are maintained in rupees.

With reference to Army Instruction (India) No 196 of 1920, and in continuation of Army Instruction (India) No 247 of 1920, the rate for all sterling remittances and allotments from the 16th to the 30th April 1920 has been fixed at Rupees eight and annas three per pound sterling.

Army Instruction (India) No 314 of 1920

Procedure to be adopted for the conversion of sterling remittances into Indian currency for entry into pay accounts of individuals whose pay accounts are maintained in rupees.

In continuation of Army Instruction (India) No 283 of 1920, it is notified that the rate for all sterling remittances and allotments from the 1st to the 15th May 1920 has been fixed at Rupees eight per pound sterling

Army Instruction (India) No 440 of 1920.

Procedure to be adopted rom 16th May 1920 for the conversion of sterling remittances into Indian currency for entry into pay accounts of individuals whose pay accounts are maintained in rupees.

In modification of Army Instruction (India) No. 196 of 1920, [illegible] No 314 of 1920, [illegible] ecretary of State [illegible] oldiers' and other [illegible] 16th May 1920, [illegible] mand drafts

The rates adopted are as follows:—

	Rs	A	P.	
For week commencing with the 16th May 1920	9	12	0	per pound sterling
For week commencing with the 23rd May 1920	9	9	0	,,
For week commencing with the 30th May 1920	9	7	0	,,
For week commencing with the 6th June 1920	9	10	0	,,
For week commencing with the 13th June 1920	9	15	0	,,
For week commencing with the 20th June 1920	10	11	0	,,

APPENDIX 90 (See R. A. F. I. (I.) 84)

Amendments to the "Revise of paragraphs 4 to 19, Army Regulations, India, Volume III. (Provisional Issue)."

Insert the following as Paragraph 10-A.—

Paragraph 10-A.—

Subject to the rules in paragraph 10, the Air Officer Commanding, Royal Air Force in India has financial powers as follows in respect of losses and damages of, and of deficiencies in, public stores which are not due to theft, fraud or culpable neglect :—

(i) *In respect of Aeroplanes and Engines with their accessories, etc.*—Up to the full value of a machine, either separate or complete, of the sanctioned type on the Indian Establishment, with its accessories, etc.

(ii) *In respect of other public stores.*—Up to a monetary limit of Rs. 15,000 in each case.

APPENDIX 91 (See R. A. F I (I) 85).

Copy of letter No. 16040, dated the 30th November 1918, from the Secretary to the Government of India, Army Department, to the Director of Aeronautics in India.

In supersession of the order contained in Army Department letter No 1767, dated the 6th February 1917, I am directed to convey the sanction of the Government of India to the grant, with retrospective effect from the 1st April 1918, of the office allowance detailed below for the Royal Air Force units in India —

	Rs
The Officer Commanding 52nd Wing, Royal Air Force	100
The Officer Commanding Squadrons . . .	100
The Officer Commanding, Aircraft Park . .	125

2 The expenditure involved is debitable to the ordinary grant and head of account affected in the Army Estimates

APPENDIX 92 (See R. A F I (I) 86)

Amendments to the "Revise of paragraphs 4 to 19, Army Regulations, India, Volume III (Provisional Issue)."

In clause (ii) of the table, *delete* "General Officer Commanding, Royal Air Force in India"

2 *Insert* the following as Note 1 *renumbering* the existing notes accordingly —

> "*Note 1*—The Air Officer Commanding, Royal Air Force in India, has been invested with powers up to Rs 15,000 in respect of purchases under paragraphs 13, 13-A, 13-B (a), 13-C and 13 D"

APPENDIX 93 (See R. A. F. I. (I.) 87).

Amendments to the " Revise of paragraphs 1 to 19, Army Regulations, India, Volume III (Provisional Issue)."

Paragraph 9-A as inserted by Army Instruction (India) No. 931 of 1919

After " D G, I M S " in the table *insert*—

	Obsolete stores.	Surplus stores.
	Rs.	Rs.
" A O C, Royal Air Force in India .	10,000	1,2,500 "

APPENDIX 94 (See R. A. F. I. (I.) 88).

Amendments to the "Revise of paragraphs 4 to 19, Army Regulations, India, Volume III (Provisional Issue)"

Paragraph 6 (ii)—

For "Officer Commanding, Aircraft Park, Royal Flying Corps" *read* "Officer Commanding, Aircraft Depôt, Royal Air Force," and thereafter *insert* "Officer Commanding, Royal Air Force School"

Paragraph 6 (iii)—

Before "Officer Commanding, Reserve Centre" *insert* "Officer Commanding, Aircraft Park, Royal Air Force"

APPENDIX 95 (See R A I I (I) 95)

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No 346 OF 1920.

Full indication in leave notifications of the rules, orders, etc., under which the leave is granted

To facilitate the correct adjustment of accounts of officers on leave *ex* India, notifications of grants of leave should show clearly the extent and nature of each kind of leave and the rules under which it is granted

This is necessary in all cases but particularly so in regard to officers who proceed on combined leave from temporary appointments If an officer is granted special war leave from a temporary staff appointment, the notification must show from what date he will vacate it in order that his leave allowances, during the remainder of his leave, may be assessed on his substantive appointment All such variations must, therefore, be clearly shown both in the orders granting the leave and in any subsequent orders relating thereto which may be issued, to enable the audit authorities to record all necessary details on the officer's last pay certificate

APPENDIX 96 (See R A F I (I) 96)

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No. 324 OF 1918

Issue of train rations to officers on payment.

British officers travelling by train are permitted to draw on cash payment, train rations at the scales in force for British troops Payment issues made on this authority will be confined to complete rations and will be charged for at the rate of annas 12 per ration.

2 The cost of rations drawn on payment will be recovered by the senior officer placed in charge [illegible] e nearest treasury at destination f [illegible] bursing Officer of the Division in [illegible]

APPENDIX 99 (See R A F I (I) 99)

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No 461 OF 1919

Temporary increase in the daily rate of ration allowance authorised for troops travelling by mail trains

It has been decided that until further orders, the ration allowance of Rs 2 8 0 per diem authorised in Army Regulations India, Volume I paragraph 643 (*d*), as amended by January Appendix India Army Order 1916, for troops travelling by mail trains shall be raised to Rs 3 per diem

APPENDIX 100 (See R A F I (I) 99)

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) NO 234 OF 1920

Extension of the ration allowance of Rs 5 per diem, authorised for troops travelling by mail trains, to their families in similar circumstances

It has been decided that the increased rate of ration allowance at Rs 5 per diem, sanctioned in Army Instruction (India) No 461 of 1919, shall, while that Instruction remains in force, be applicable to the families of British soldiers, travelling on emergent occasions, in the interest of the public service, by mail trains, provided with restaurant cars, on journeys occupying not less than six hours

ROYAL AIR FORCE INSTRUCTIONS (INDIA), 1920.

5th October.

101. Employment of shorthand typists, etc., in Group Headquarters, Royal Air Force.

The following amendment is made to Appendix I of Royal Air Force Instruction (India) No. 65 of 1920 :—

For the entry against " (*f*) " in the column of remarks *substitute* the following—

" Including clerks for Registry, Records, Finance, etc. Including also two shorthand typists (European or Indian)."

[18351 (A. D.) / E.]

12th October.

102. Pay of airmen acting in higher rank.

It has been decided that the pay of airmen acting in higher rank should be governed by the rules published as an Appendix to this Instruction.

[66-R. A F. / L.-I.]

103. Remustering of airmen.

Aircraftman.

1. When airmen are finally mustered to a trade and group under Air Ministry Weekly Order No. 908 of 1919 and Royal Air Force Instruction (India) No. 92 of 1920, any subsequent remusterings of airmen below the rank of corporal will be dealt with under the provisions of Air Ministry Weekly Order No. 918 1919 (reproduced as an Appendix A to this Instruction)

Warrant officers and non-commissioned officers.

2. Remusterings of warrant officers and non-commissioned officers will be governed by the provisions of Air Ministry Weekly Order No. 918 of 1919 as amended by Air Ministry Weekly Order No. 387 of 1920 (reproduced as an Appendix B to this Instruction).

[2060-R. A. F. / R.-I.]

104. Procedure for the use of I. A. F. Z.-2091.

Army Instruction (India) No 650 of 1920, relative to the procedure for the use of I. A F. Z-2091 (reproduced as an appendix to this Instruction), is hereby made applicable to the Royal Air Force in India.

[R. A. F.-(C005-M.) / D-1.]

19th October.

105. Substitution of self-propelled vehicles for part of the establishment of repair trailers, instrument repair trailers and ambulance trailers authorised for units of the Royal Air Force in India.

Sanction is accorded to the maintenance by the Royal Air Force in India of :—

3 Repair Lorries,

10 Instrument Lorries, and

1 Motor Ambulance,

in lieu of a similar number of trailers of these descriptions authorised by Royal Air Force Instruction (India) No. 65 of 1920.

2. The extra expenditure involved, which is estimated at Rs. 1,18,000, will be debited to the grant and head of account affected.

[R. A. F.-258 (Part) / E.]

106 Annual Course of Musketry to be fired by British ranks of the Royal Air Force in India during 1920-21.

It has been decided that British ranks of the Royal Air Force in India shall fire an annual course of musketry during 1920 21

2 Allowances for the maintenance of musketry appliances will be admissible to units in accordance with the scale laid down for artillery units in paragraph 252, Army Regulations India, Volume I

[1171 R A F / E]

107. Dental treatment and dentures for the R. A F. personnel in India.

With the approval of the Right Hon'ble the Secretary of State for India, it has been decided as a temporary measure to provide dental treatment and dentures for the Royal Air Force personnel in India to the extent, and under the conditions, detailed below —

I *Airmen*

(*i*) Non commissioned officers and men of the Royal Air Force will be given such remedial treatment as is necessary to render them fit for general service, including the provision of dentures where necessary

(*ii*) Dentures will not be supplied or repaired except in the following circumstances —

(*a*) where absolutely necessary for the proper mastication of food, or

(*b*) where dentures have been lost or damaged in and by reason of service in the Royal Air Force

(*iii*) Where dentures originally supplied from Royal Air Force Navy or Army funds can be shown to be lost or damaged through the culpable neglect of an airman, he should be placed under stoppages for the cost of repair, or of supplying a new denture, as an expense caused by him under section 138, paragraph 4, of the Air Force Act

(*iv*) Dental treatment of airmen will be carried out by dental officers of the Army, whenever these are available

(*v*) Where no such officer is available the medical charge may refer airmen to local civilian surgeons for

(vi) The following scale of fees for dental treatment by civilian dental surgeons is authorised General anaesthetics will be given in the nearest station hospital, the fee for the dentist being Rs 16 :—

(a) extractions :—Re 1 each tooth

(b) anaesthetics —local Rs 2 (only one fee for anaesthetics per man)

(c) fillings .—Rs 5 each filling (limited to Rs 10 per tooth).

(d) root treatment —Rs 7-8 each tooth completed Total cost of (c) and (d) not to exceed Rs 45 without authority from the Principal Medical Officer, Royal Air Force in India.

(e) scaling :—a separate fee of Rs 5 is admissible only when certified to be absolutely necessary by the medical officer in charge of the unit The certificate to this effect will be entered on the form referred to in Section III, paragraph 2, below The combined charges for all operative treatment may not exceed Rs 60

(f) examination and charting :—a fee of Rs 2 where the airman does not return for treatment.

(g) dentures :—a complete upper or lower denture Rs 50

(h) partial dentures —Rs 5 per tooth with a minimum of five teeth, maximum fee Rs. 40 for any partial denture

(i) repairs to dentures —fractions, Rs 5 per denture, each new tooth, Rs 5

(j) remodelling :—Rs 30 per denture

II *Flying personnel*

All officers and non commissioned officers, who are engaged or are under instruction in aviation, are entitled to whatever treatment is necessary to make them dentally fit including the provision of dentures, *i e*, to bring their teeth and gums into as healthy a condition as possible.

III. *General Instructions*

1 Dentures will be supplied or repaired —

(a) where the dental surgeon or medical officer superintending treatment certifies that these are necessary to make the recipient dentally efficient

(b) to replace teeth or dentures which though not necessary under I (ii)(a), have been lost or destroyed in and by reason of service in the Royal Air Force

2 Air Force Forms 632 and 633 are not at present available in India Until they are taken into use the Army procedure will be followed Whenever dentures are required, the form in use in the Army (reproduced as an appendix to this Instruction) will be filled in, the Principal Medical Officer, Royal Air Force in India, being the sanctioning authority

3 Before submitting any recommendation for dentures for men of low category, the officers concerned will carefully consider whether the man's services are of such value as to warrant an expenditure from public funds on artificial teeth.

4 The expenditure involved is debitable to the ordinary grant and head of account affected

[R A F -(6015 M) / D 1]

108. Provision of maps for the Royal Air Force in India.

Sanction is accorded to the provision of maps for units of the Royal Air Force in India, as shown in the annexed statement

2 The expenditure involved is debitable to the ordinary grant and head of account affected in the Army Estimates

[26 (R A F) Air / A]

109. Remustering of Learners of a Technical Trade.

It has been decided to make applicable to the Royal Air Force in India the provisions of Air Ministry Weekly Order No 1054 of 1919 and of paragraphs 1 to 5 of Air Ministry Weekly Order No 262 of 1920, regarding the remustering of learners of technical trades, which are reproduced as Appendices I and II to this Instruction

110. Revision of Trade Classifications in the Royal Air Force.

It has been decided to make applicable to the Royal Air Force in India, Air Ministry Weekly Order No. 430, dated the 6th May 1920, regarding trade classifications which is reproduced as an Appendix to this Instruction.

[2060 (R. A. F.) / E.]

26th October.

111. Procedure to be adopted for the conversion of sterling remittances into Indian currency for entry into pay accounts of individuals whose pay accounts are maintain in rupees.

In continuation of Royal Air Force Instruction (India) No. 83 of 1920, it has been decided that Army Instruction (India) No. 509 of 1920, regarding the [illegible] con- [illegible] into Indian currency for entry into [illegible] whose pay accounts are maintained in rupees, shall apply to the Royal Air Force in India.

Published as an appendix to this Instruction.

[5058-R. A. F. / E.]

2nd November.

112. Grant of an office allowance of Rs. 250 per mensem to the Officer Commanding, Aircraft Depot, Royal Air Force, Lahore, with effect from the 1st April 1920.

It has been decided that the office allowance of Rs. 250 per [illegible] rce Instruction (India) No. 82 [illegible] Royal Air Force, Lahore, shall [illegible]

[130 (R. A. F.) / E.]

9th November.

113. Remustering and reclassification of Airmen.

With reference to Royal Air Force Instruction (India) Nos 92 and 103 of 1920, it has been decided that all general orders regarding the remustering and reclassification of airmen with effect from the 1st August 1919, issued by the Air Ministry, shall apply to the Royal Air Force in India.

[2060 (R A F) / E]

114. Establishment of Group Headquarters, Royal Air Force.

With the approval of the Right Hon'ble the Secretary of State for India sanction is accorded to the addition of one Flight Lieutenant (Stores Staff) to the peace establishment of Group Headquarters, Royal Air Force in India

2 Appendix I to Royal Air Force Instruction (India) No 65 of 1920, will be amended as follows —

(i) On page 3, in column 4 under "Officers", opposite "Stores Staff", *for* "1" *read* "2" and alter the totals in this page and in page 4 accordingly.

(ii) On page 5, in Diagram under Stores Staff, *below* "1 Squadron Leader" *insert* "1 Flight Lieutenant"

[1083 (R A F) / E]

115. Revised procedure for the payment of wages to daily labourers employed with the Royal Air Force in India.

It has been decided that acquittances for payment of wages to daily labourers employed with the Royal Air Force in India shall not be taken in future.

2 All payments from the date of the receipt of these orders shall be made in the presence of two gazetted officers who will sign a certificate at the foot of the pay roll to the effect that all payments shown thereon have been correctly made This

will be regarded as proof of payment. Where gazetted officers are not available, it will suffice if the certificate is signed by the disburser and one witness who need not necessarily be a member of the staff If a witness is not available, a certificate signed by the disburser will suffice.

3 The abolition of the practice of taking acquittances also dispenses with the necessity of affixing stamps for payments exceeding Rs 20.

[22697 (Q M G-9). / E.]

116. *Warrant officers, non-commissioned officers, and airmen of the Royal Air Force—New rates of pay and allowances, and accounting instructions.*

I.—RATES OF SUBSTANTIVE PAY.

It has been decided, with the approval of the Right Hon'ble the Secretary of State for India, that the rates of pay, etc, for other ranks of the Royal Air Force of the various trades and occupations shall be revised as follows :—

I —STANDARD RATES OF PAY.

TECHNICAL—GROUP I.

			Over 3 years.		Over 6 years
	s. d.		*s. d.*		*s d*
Serjeant Major, Class I . .	14 0	rising by	1 0	a day a yr. to	18
Serjeant Major, Class II .	13 0		...		...
Flight Serjeant . .	11 6		12 0		12 6
Serjeant	9 6		10 0		10 6
Corporal	7 9		8 0		8 6
Leading Aircraftman . .	5 6		5 10		6 2
Aircraftman I . . .	4 6		4 10		...
Aircraftman II . . .	4 0		...		...
Boy	1 6		...		...

Applicable to the following trades and occupations :—

Blacksmith	Draughtsman (normally boys only)
Carpenter (boat builder)	Electrician (compass setter and repairer).
" (motor body builder)	Fitters and subsidiary combined trades
" (propeller maker)	Fitter (aero engine)
" (rigger).	" (general)
Coppersmith (1)	" (M T).
	" (Hydrogen worker) (2)
	" (jig and tool maker)
Fitter (constructional)	Instrument maker and camera repairer up to 5th May 1920
(drivers, petrol steam)	
	Instrument maker from 6th May 1920
" (armourer).	Moulder
" (mill wright)	Pattern maker
" (torpedo)	Turner (3)
	Wireless operator (mechanic) (4)

(1) Not to be promoted beyond serjeant unless qualified as both coppersmith and tinsmith

(2) Existing hydrogen workers are not to be placed in Group I without first qualifying as fitters The remainder will either be re-mustered as stokers or aircraft hands according to qualifications

(3) Not to be promoted beyond the rank of flight serjeant unless qualified as both machinist and turner

(4) Service as wireless observer will be allowed to reckon for progressive increments of pay

All boys (trained in the service and who entered the service after the 1st January 1920) will be advanced to leading aircraftman on satisfactory completion of training

Technical—Group II

	s	d	Over 3 years s	d	Over 6 years s	d
Serjeant Major Class I	12	6 rising by	6d	a day a year to	15s	
Serjeant Major Class II	11	6				
Flight Serjeant	10	0	10	6	11	0
Serjeant	8	6	9	0	9	6
Corporal	6	8	7	0	7	4
Leading Aircraftman	*5*	*2*	*5*	*6*	*5*	*10*
Aircraftman I	4	6	4	9		
Aircraftman II	3	9				
Boy	1	6				

Applicable to the following trades and occupations —

Acetylene welder	Coach painter
Balloon basket maker	Photographer
Camera repairer up to 5th May 1920	Rigger (aero)
Instrument repairer from 6th May 1920	Rigger (airship)
Electrician	Sheet metal worker
Machinist	Tinsmith.
Carpenter	Pilot
Wireless operator (1)	

(1) Service as wireless observer will be allowed to reckon for progressive increments of pay

Technical—Group III.

	s	d	Over 3 years s	d	Over 6 years s	d
Serjeant Major Class I	11	0 rising by	6d	a day a year to	15s	
Serjeant Major Class II	10	0				
Flight Serjeant	8	6	9	0	9	6
Serjeant	7	0	7	6	8	0
Corporal	5	10		2	6	6
Leading Aircraftman	4	6	4	10	5	2
Aircraftman I	4	0	4	4		
Aircraftman II	3	6	—		—	
Boy	1	6	—		—	

Applicable to the following trades and occupations :—

Driver (petrol) (1).	Shoemaker } so long as present condition of free repair continues.
Driver (steam).	
Driver winch.	Tailor
Motor Cyclist (2)	Musician . (permanent bands only).
Cook and butcher.	
Stoker (not to be promoted beyond corporal).	Vulcaniser.
	Motor boat crew.
	Fabric worker
Painter.	Upholsterer.

(1) Not to be promoted beyond serjeant unless qualified as fitter, *i.e.*, unless he shall have passed the trade test for flight serjeant (driver, petrol) which test requires a knowledge of simple fitting.

This does not mean that to become eligible for further promotion, a serjeant driver (petrol) must possess the qualifications of a fully-trained fitter, but that he must have passed the trade test for flight serjeant (driver, petrol) which will require such a knowledge of simple fitting as is necessary for the proper carrying out of the duties of that rank

A driver (petrol) will become eligible for transfer to Group I as a fitter only on passing the full tests for fitter (Mechanical Transport) His actual transfer would then depend upon the existence of a vacancy, and until his remustering to Group I his trade classification would remain that of driver (petrol).

(2) Not to be promoted beyond corporal unless qualified as driver (Mechanical Transport).

Administrative—Group IV.

		Over 3 years	Over 6 years
	s. d.	s. d.	s. d.
Serjeant Major, Class I	12 0 rising by 6d a day a year to 15s.		
Serjeant Major, Class II	10 0	...	...
Flight Serjeant	8 6	9 0	9 6
Serjeant	7 0	7 6	8 0
Corporal	5 10	6 2	6 6
Leading Aircraftman	4 6	4 10	5 2
Aircraftman I	4 0	4 4	...
Aircraftman II	3 6	...	...
Boy	1 6		

Group "D" Tradesmen

			Over 3 years	
	s	d	s	d
Serjeant Major, Class I	16	0		
Serjeant Major Class II	12	0		
Flight Serjeant	11	0	—	
Serjeant	6	9	9	0
Corporal	5	3	6	0
Leading Aircraftman				
Aircraftman I	3	9	4	9
Aircraftman II	3	3	4	3
Boy	1	6		

Applicable to the following trades and occupations —

- Mercurial rubber
- Sanitary orderly

The rates under Groups A, B, C and D are to be regarded as covering all duties which men of the Medical Branch may be called on to perform Men of unclassified occupations and men under training in the Medical Branch are to receive the rates for Group V (Non-technical)

See under "Non-substantive pay," etc as to additions to substantive pay for the performance of specific duties which are authorised at present

PROGRESSIVE PAY

No increments of pay under the above scales are to be granted except in respect of service in a trade assigned to the group to which the individual is mustered Thus a fitter (aero-engine) who had served for over three years as such would automatically receive the appropriate 'over three years' rate as laid down for Group I Where part of previous service has been in a trade assigned to a group different from that to which the individual is mustered, service for progressive pay counts only as from the date of last remustering

Previous service is not allowed to reckon for progressive increments of pay on reduction to a lower rank in the same trade or group

Any cases which may arise where an individual airman would actually lose in pay on being remustered to a higher group should be referred to the Headquarters, Royal Air Force India, for decision

II—APPLICATION OF THE RATES OF PAY.

2 The rates of pay shown above will come into force as from the 1st August 1919 and as from that date the existing rates, including war pay and bonus, will, in general, cease to apply.

3 In cases, however, where the rate of pay laid down in this Instruction is less than the existing rate together with the army of occupation bonus a vested right to the existing rates will be allowed as follows —

(a) *Men on regular engagements* may draw their present rates *plus* bonus, if more beneficial than the new rates up to the 30th April 1920 when they will come on to the new rates, subject to paragraph 6 below This will include men serving on 1st August 1919 who have without a break in their service re-engaged or signed regular engagements

(b) *Men serving for Occupation Period*, if not on regular engagements, retain the old rates *plus* bonus until discharge, if more favourable

4 *New Enlistments*—All men enlisting on or after 1st August 1919, whether with previous service or not, will come on the new rates of pay forthwith

5 As from the 1st May 1920 the army of occupation bonus will cease to be paya'
Period, who retain a
bonus, as being more
Instruction

6. Men who have extended their service for 2, 3, or 4 years under Air Ministry Weekly Order 1560 of 1918, and men who entered into regular engagements prior to the 18th July 1918 may, up to 30th April 1920, draw their present rates including war bonus, and thereafter (i e, during the period of the engagement on which they were serving on 1st August 1919) their present rates without war bonus, if more beneficial

7 ... allowable as from 1st May 1920
(if any) should be compared with
Instruction, together with good
conduct pay and any non substantive pay as aerial gunner, etc, that may be payable In order to avoid heavy reductions of pay from 1st May 1920 as a result of recalculation on that date, it has been decided that no individual airman's pay shall be reduced reassessment by a sum exceeding 8*d*. a day.

8. In no case is war bonus issuable concurrently with ...
rates of pay. On the other hand neither good

non-substantive pay under this Instruction is to be issued in conjunction with the old rates of pay

9 The trades and occupations to which the various rates are applicable are as shown above It will be seen that the main change in classification is a division of the former technical group into three.

III —GOOD CONDUCT BADGES AND PAY

10 Conditions of award are set out in Appendix VIII to King's Regulations and Orders for the Royal Air Force (published as Appendix A to this Instruction)

IV —NON-SUBSTANTIVE RATES OF PAY, ETC.

11 In addition to substantive pay, non substantive pay, etc, has been approved for the possession of certain qualifications and the performance of specific duties as follows —

Aerial gunner . .	6d (In addition to crew pay of 2s per day as below whilst employed on the authorised establishment of a squadron)
Crew pay . .	Pilot 4s other members of crew 2s a day continuously whilst borne on the establishment of a squadron for service in aircraft

The above rates also come into force as from the 1st August 1919

12 Non substantive pay as aerial gunners will be issued to men who have qualified in the prescribed tests and will be payable continuously so long as the men continue to perform, or are available for the duty, provided they remain efficient At the same time the numbers to be allowed in the various establishments will be indicated and must not be exceeded If, however, an establishment is temporarily exceeded (*e g* three aerial gunners borne instead of two) the non substantive pay will be continued, but immediate steps should be taken to adjust the establishment

Non substantive pay in these cases will cease—

(*a*) on ceasing to remain efficient or on failure to re-qualify, or

(*b*) on ceasing to perform, or be available for, the duty

Thus, an aerial gunner on transfer to other duties will cease to draw non substantive pay as such

Payment may be continued during ordinary leave, sickness or convalescent leave following such sickness, provided that the airman has not become permanently unfit to perform the duties of the non-substantive rank, or that the sickness is not due to his own misconduct or neglect

13 The necessary entries in Part II Orders, in respect of the non-substantive pay admissible since 1st August 1919 to date should be published forthwith.

14 Crew pay of 4s. a day to serjeant pilots (heavier than-air craft) will be allowed as under present regulations Crew pay of 2s a day will be paid to the regular flying crew of all aircraft, who are definitely borne in establishments for duty *in aircraft.* The numbers to be allowed such pay will be indicated in future establishments and payment will normally be continuous whilst the men are filling vacancies in this manner Under these regulations crew pay will not be admissible for group engineers, constructional or testing parties etc It should be noted that the number to be allowed crew pay will be definitely limited by the establishment, *e g*, if two aerial gunners are allowed and three borne, only two may receive crew pay

15 Flying pay for casual ascents will not in any circumstances be admitted after the 31st July 1919

V —SEPARATION ALLOWANCES

16 The existing separation, special parents' and dependants' allowances will continue to be admissible until the 30th September 1920, for all who were entitled to them With effect from 1st October 1920, these allowances have been abolished except in the case of certain airmen and the introduction of marriage allowances in India on the lines adopted at Home is under consideration

VI —ACCOUNTING INSTRUCTIONS

17 In order that airmen may be issued with the correct rates of pay admissible under this Instruction and that the correct rates may be credited to the airman's accounts by the Fixed Centre Disbursing Officer, the following procedure will be adopted

18 Officers Commanding units will prepare rolls in triplicate in accordance with the *pro forma* Appendix B to this Instruction of all the airmen on the strength of their respective units as on *1st August 1919*, cash issues will from 1st August be made provisionally in accordance with column 11

19 These rolls will be forwarded to the Officers-in-charge, Records, Royal Air Force, who will check them, making such amendments in columns 1 to 7 as may be necessary, and forward two copies to the Fixed Centre Disbursing Officer and return the triplicate copy to the officer commanding the unit

20 The officer commanding may then make cash issues, including any arrears due, on the basis of the information in columns 1 to 7 as amended by the Officer in charge, Records, less any allotment Should the provisional payment which has meanwhile been made from the 1st August 1919 be in excess of the new rate based on the amended particulars furnished by the Officer-in charge, Records, immediate steps should be taken to recover any overissues by reducing current cash payments until the over-payment has been rectified The necessary entries should also be made in pay and mess book (Book 4) or airman's pay book (Book 64) regarding the rate of pay for issue

21 If the unit does not concur in any amendment made by the Officer-in charge, Records, the matter will be referred back to the latter officer, but cash issues will be made in accordance with the amended rank, etc, approved by the Officer in charge, Records, until that officer has agreed to a further amendment

22 The Fixed Centre Disbursing Officer on receipt of the original and duplicate rolls will check the rates of pay entered in columns 8 to 11 on the information furnished in columns 1 to 7, making such amendments as are necessary, and enter the information on the airman's ledger sheet clearly showing the airman's rank, trade classification, and correct rate of pay under this Instruction, and in the case of men entitled to a higher rate of pay under paragraph 6 of this Instruction will note in red ink on the ledger sheet "Entitled to pay at . ... per diem under paragraph 2 of . until . . .."

23 If the Fixed Centre Disbursing Officer disagrees with any of the information appearing in columns 1 to 7 as amended by the Officer in-charge, Records, he will at once refer the case to the Officer in-charge, Records, and any necessary amendments will be made on both original and duplicate rolls The duplicate roll will then be returned to the officer commanding the unit who will if necessary amend the rate for issue in the pay and mess book or airman's pay book, as the case may be, and reduce current cash payments until the overissues, if any, have been adjusted.

24 In the cases of men who are transferred from one unit to another after the 1st August 1919, the officer commanding the unit with which they were serving on 1st August 1919 will

men are posted, of the entries may be subsequently notified on the duplicate roll returned from the Fixed Centre Disbursing Officer These notifications will take the form of Appendix B to this Instruction and will show all the information entered on the roll

25 All Part II Orders from 1st August 1919 will contain full information regarding an airman's trade classification and rank in all cases of enlistment, promotion, reduction in rank, remustering of trade, etc

VII—GENERAL

26 The sterling rates of pay sanctioned in this Instruction will be converted at one shilling and four pence to the rupee in the case of airmen serving in India on 1st November 1920 and those who have been demobilized or become non effective from other causes on or before that date, and all arrears due to the Royal Air Force in India on this basis shall be paid with retrospective effect from 1st August 1919 The rates of pay for airmen enlisted or re engaged for service or who arrived in India after 1st November 1920, will be announced hereafter

[1255 (R A, F) / B (1)]

16th November.

117. Free passage by rail when granting leave to the enrolled follower establishments of the Royal Air Force, India.

It has been decided that enrolled followers of the Royal Air Force serving at a distance of not less than 400 miles from their homes, shall until the 15th October 1921, be allowed free passages by rail once when proceeding on and returning from leave

2 The extra expenditure involved is debitable to the ordinary grant and head of account affected

3 This decision has retrospective effect

[7053 (R A F)]

118. Unserviceable Lewis gun components.

With reference to Royal Air Force Instruction (India) No. 46 of 1920, the provisions of Army Instruction (India) No 747 of 1920, which is reproduced as an appendix to this Instruction, are hereby made applicable to the Royal Air Force in India

2. Royal Air Force Mobilization Store Tables will be amended accordingly.

[R. A F. file No 8. / D. (ii).]

23rd November.

119. Discontinuance of the Royal Air Force Occupation bonus as a general measure.

It has been decided, as a general arrangement, in the case of officers serving in the Royal Air Force to discontinue the Royal Air Force Occupation bonus, referred to in Army Instructions (India) Nos. 298 and 299 of 1919 (reproduced in Royal Air Force Instruction (India) No 2 of 1920) with effect from the 1st August 1920.

[66-P. (R. A. F.) / B.-I.]

120. Procedure to be adopted for the conversion of sterling remittances into Indian currency for entry into pay accounts of individuals whose pay accounts are maintained in rupees.

[illegible] (India) No. 111 of [illegible] struction (India) [illegible] ie procedure to be adopted for the conversion of sterling remittances into Indian currency for entry into pay accounts of individuals whose pay accounts are maintained in rupees, shall apply to the Royal Air Force in India.

* Published as an appendix to this Instruction.

[5058 (R. A. F.) / E.]

121 Official rate of exchange for adjustment of rupee transactions between India and the Imperial Government.

Army instructions (India) Nos 276, 315, 374 420 519, 698 and 809 of 1920,* regarding the official rate of exchange for adjustment of rupee transactions between India and the Imperial Government, are hereby made applicable to the Royal Air Force in India

*Published as appendices to this Instruction

[5058 (R A F) / E]

122. Pay of Indian clerks employed with Royal Air Force units in India except Group Headquarters.

It has been decided that Indian clerks entertained by Royal Air Force units, except Group Headquarters, on the authority of Royal Air Force Instruction (India) No 65 of 1920 shall subject to the conditions stated below, receive the following rates of pay irrespective of the station at which they are employed —

Rs 45—4—Rs 65—3—Rs 80 (Efficiency bar)

Above efficiency bar Rs 80—3—140

The increments are annual

Conditions

(i) All clerks will be entertained for field or general service in or out of India

(ii) All clerks will receive travelling allowance in accordance with the rules in Army Regulations India, Volume X, their pay, promotion, leave pension etc, being governed by the rules in the Civil Service Regulations

(iii) The period of probation will be six months and this period will be reckoned for promotion, pension, etc, if the clerk is confirmed and retained in service

(iv) On completion of the period of probation, all clerks, if retained in service, will sign the usual contract (Articles of Agreement) India Army Form Z 2055

(v) The rates of pay are consolidated and rations or quarters will not be granted in addition F service concessions will be admissible on field

(*vi*) Any allowances that may be sanctioned by Local Governments and Administrations for their own employees in particular areas will not be admissible.

(*vii*) The time-scale of pay has effect from the 1st October 1920, except as provided for in paragraph 2 below.

(*viii*) Each clerk serving in the Royal Air Force on the 1st October 1920 will be brought on the time-scale of pay, his initial pay from that date and subsequent increments being regulated with reference to Article 157, Civil Service Regulations.

(*ix*) The clerk should have passed at least a University Entrance Examination and be able to type.

(*x*) All first appointments, transfers, discharges and dismissals of clerks should be sanctioned by the Air Officer Commanding, Royal Air Force in India, who will also be the authority empowered to withhold or accelerate periodical increments under Articles 152 and 153, Civil Service Regulations, and to determine the efficiency bar.

(*xi*) Except as provided for in clause (*x*), the clerks will serve for purposes of discipline under the Commanding Officers of their units who may also grant them leave in accordance with the rules in the Civil Service Regulations.

2. The pay, etc., of clerks entertained since the 6th July and before the 1st October 1920, with reference to Royal Air Force Instruction (India) No. 65 [illegible] time-scale of pay sanctioned in [illegible] of entertainment; any case [illegible] the Air Officer Commanding, [illegible] munication with the Deputy Financial Adviser attached to Group Headquarters, Royal Air Force.

3. No proposals involving any revision in the pay and conditions of service of clerks will be entertained by the Government of India for a period of at least five years from the 1st October 1920.

[Part Case 1214 (R. A. F.) / E.]

30th November

123. Reclassification of [illegible]

Reclassification of airmen may be [illegible]
1st November 1920 within the following [illegible]

All airmen in Groups I to IV inclu[illegible]

Leading aircraftmen
Aircraftmen, 1st Class
" 2nd "

Aircraft hands, Group V —

Leading aircraftmen
Aircraftmen, 1st Class
" 2nd "

7th Decem[illegible]

124. Financial powers of [illegible] Royal Air Force in In[illegible] local purchases of [illegible]

In continuation of Royal Air [illegible]
86 of 1920, the following amend[illegible]
of paragraphs 4 to 19, Army Re[illegible]
visional Issue)" .—

PARAGRAPH 18-L.

Clause (viii) —*After* " Co[illegible]
insert " Officer Comma[illegible] ...sion of
Officer Commanding, A[illegible] ...rency
ing, Royal Air Force " ...duals
... in

Clause (ix).—*After* " Off[illegible]
" Officer Commanding[illegible]
Officer Commanding, [illegible] ... India)
...n de-
...ndia)

125. Detention allowance for officers detained at ports of embarkation and disembarkation in India.

Army Instruction (India) No 835 of 1920 (reproduced as an appendix to this Instruction) regarding detention allowance for officers detained at ports of embarkation and disembarkation in India, is hereby made applicable to the Royal Air Force in India

[5058 (R. A. F) / B-I]

126. Procedure to be adopted in respect of the supply of technical and non-technical stores required by the Royal Air Force in India.

In supersession of the orders contained in Army Department letter No 9782, dated the 21st July 1919, it has been decided that the following procedure shall be adopted, as a tentative measure, in respect of the supply of technical and non-technical stores required by the Royal Air Force in India .—

(i) In the case of technical stores not procurable in India from the sources shown in clause (ii) below, or by local purchase, the Officer Commanding, Aircraft Depôt, Royal Air Force, will prepare every two months a list of stores required The list will be submitted to the Air Officer Commanding, Royal Air Force in India, for transmission after examination to the Director General of Stores, India Office The general form of indent, which is reproduced as an appendix to this Instruction, will be adopted by the Royal Air Force The indents will invariably show which items, if any, have been demanded in advance and in all such cases the letter or telegram in which the advance demand was made [illegible] The Officer [illegible] all indents legibly typewritten Indents will, after scrutiny, be printed by the latter and nine copies thereof will be sent for compliance to the Director General of Stores, India Office, and one copy to the Secretary, Board of Industries and Munitions

(ii) With regard to technical stores procurable in India and non-technical stores, the Officers Commanding, Royal Air Force units, will draw on the Ordnance Department, Supply and Transport Corps, Military Works Services,

Medical Stores Department and Mathematical Instrument Department, as the case may be, for stocks of articles of the kind which they already supply to the Royal Air Force in India, in accordance with the scales authorised in Mobilisation Store Tables Articles not supplied by these services, but obtainable in India, will, if necessary be purchased by Officers Commanding, Royal Air Force, within the limits of their financial powers, the cost being recovered on contingent bills in the usual manner No stores, however, the cost of which exceeds Rs 200, will be purchased locally without the previous sanction of the Air Officer Commanding, Royal Air Force in India, or of the Government of India, as the case may be

(iii) In cases, however, where the restrictions as to price and quality, etc, imposed by the stores purchase rules in paragraph 13 *et seq.* Army Regulations, India, Volume III, may preclude purchases in India of articles either manufactured or otherwise obtainable in India, and the Air Officer Commanding may consider it necessary to place indents on the Director General of Stores, India Office, the indents should be forwarded by the Air Officer Commanding to the Board of Industries and Munitions for scrutiny and countersignature in the first instance, before transmission to England

(iv) Indents for all articles of clothing required free or on payment will be submitted to the Divisional Clothing Depot on which the depot or unit is dependent

[3059(R A F) / E]

14th December.

127. Procedure to be adopted for the conversion of sterling remittances into Indian currency for entry into pay accounts of individuals whose pay accounts are maintained in rupees.

In continuation of Royal Air Force Instruction (India) No 120 of 1920, it has been decided that Army Instruction (India) No 813* of 1920, regarding procedure to be adopted for the conversion of sterling

*Published as an appendix to this Instruction

into Indian currency for entry into pay accounts of individuals whose pay accounts are maintained in rupees, shall apply to the Royal Air Force in India

[5058 (R. A. F) / E]

128. Rate of conversion of sterling war gratuity for British officers and British other ranks.

With reference to Royal Air Force Instruction (India) No 16 of 1920, it has now been decided by the Right Hon'ble the Secretary of State for India, that no further recoveries of over issues of gratuities need be made in the case of British officers and British other ranks who were paid at the concessional rate before the issue of the orders referred to in Army Instruction (India) No 71 of 1920, but no recoveries already made should be refunded

[5076 (R. A F) / E]

28th December.

No. 129. Royal Air Force officers—Increases of pay for length of service.

Air Ministry Weekly Order No 920 of 1920 (republished as an Appendix to this Instruction) with regard to the service which may be counted towards increases of pay due under the new scales of pay for officers of the Royal Air Force authorised in Royal Air Force Instruction (India) No 95 of 1920 is hereby made applicable to the Royal Air Force serving in India

[2056-R A F / E-I]

APPENDIX 101 (See R A F. I (I) 102)

Pay of airmen acting in higher rank

The following rules are promulgated for information and guidance —

1 Immediate steps will be taken to fill all vacancies occurring in establishments but should the necessity arise for the employment of an airman on the duties of a higher rank pending the arrival of a relief, the airman in question will be allowed to draw the minimum pay and allowances of the higher rank under the conditions laid down in paragraphs 3 and 5 for a period not exceeding 42 days in cases in India (the Air Ministry have fixed different periods for different areas) or until the airman who succeeds to the vacancy assumes the duty and begins to draw the pay, should he do so prior to the expiration of this period

2 Payment will only be made on the authority of the Air Officer Commanding area or force abroad, and all applications for this authority are to be accompanied by a statement showing—

(i) The vacancy on the establishment in which the man has been acting, and the steps taken to fill such vacancy

(ii) The rank and trade of the man concerned.

(iii) The trade of the higher rank in which the duties have been performed

A certificate should also be furnished to the effect that the man s general conduct and performance of the duties are satisfactory

3 The provisions of this order do not apply where the higher rank concerned is lower than that of non commissioned officer (*e g*, no payment can be allowed where an aircraftman, 2nd or 1st class, acts in a vacancy for leading aircraftman), nor in any case should application be made for payment at a rate higher than that of the rank immediately above the substantive rank which the airman may hold, irrespective of the actual vacancy which he may fill (*e g*, a corporal acting in a vacancy for a flight serjeant would be allowed to draw the minimum pay of a serjeant only, with appropriate allowances)

4 The higher rate of pay is not admissible in the case of a Serjeant-Major II performing the duties of a Serjeant-Major I

5 In no case will a non-commissioned officer be paid for performing the duties of a warrant officer Upon a vacancy for a

4 The case of any airman below the rank of serjeant who is considered by the officer commanding unit as being inefficient at his trade will be reported fully to the general officer commanding who will cause the airman to be examined by a board On receipt of the board's report the general officer commanding will either remuster the airman to the group and trade for which he is considered most suitable, or reduce him in rank or to a lower classification in the ranks Where an aircraftman 2nd Class is not considered suitable for remustering the case will be submitted to the Air Ministry with a view to approval being obtained for his discharge

In the case of flight serjeants and serjeants it is for the general officer commanding to decide, in the event of the board reporting adversely, (a) whether he will reduce the non commissioned officer in rank for inefficiency under paragraph 282 A K R & O, *Royal Air Force*, and retain *him in his* present group and trade, or (b) to remuster him to another trade in his existing rank

In the case of warrant officers, the general officer commanding will cause the warrant officer to be examined by a board, the proceedings of which will be submitted by the general officer commanding together with (1) his opinion of the case, (2) the service documents of the warrant officer, to the Secretary (D of P), Air Ministry, Kingsway, W C 2, for decision

APPENDIX 103 (See R A F I. (I) 103)

AIR MINISTRY WEEKLY ORDERS 29TH APRIL 1920.

DISCIPLINE

387—Remustering of Airmen.

(*C 95443*)

Consequent upon the withdrawal of the power to reduce any non commissioned officer to the ranks, or a man to a lower classification in the ranks exerciseable on active service by any air officer commanding in the field and any air officer he or the Air Council may appoint, paragraph *4 of Weekly Order 918 of 1919* is cancelled and the following substituted —

4 The case of any warrant officer, non commissioned officer or man who is considered by the officer commanding unit as being inefficient at his trade or in his rank will be reported fully to the air officer commanding who will cause the airman to be examined by a board On receipt of the board's report the air officer commanding will decide, in the event of the board reporting adversely—

(*a*) whether he will submit the case to the Air Ministry as one for reduction in rank, or to a lower classification in the ranks for inefficiency under paragraph 282A, [illegible] Regulations, and retain him in his present group [illegible] trade, or

(*b*) to recommend to the Air Ministry that he [illegible] remustered to another trade in which he [illegible] and considered suitable in his existing rank [illegible] a vacancy exists

[illegible] ...cer [illegible] ...cun

completed to date, addressed to the Secreta[illegible] Ministry, Kingsway, W C 2, for decision

5 In case of inefficiency to perform [illegible] particulars of such inefficiency will be furn[illegible] to be clearly distinguished from misconduct.

APPENDIX 104 (See R. A. F. I. (I.) 104).

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No. 650 OF 1926.

Procedure for the use of I. A. F. Z.-2091.

It is notified for the guidance of all concerned that, in submitting indents to Medical Store Depôts on I. A. F. Z.-2091, all remarks, endorsements, countersignatures, etc., by administrative officers, should be made on the *back* of the form, the space covered by columns 7 to 16 on the *front* being reserved exclusively for the use of Medical Store-keepers and the Senior Controller of Military Supply Accounts. This procedure is rendered necessary owing to the fact that, in Medical Store Depôts, indents are utilised as vouchers.

APPENDIX 105 (See R A F I (I) 107).

Form of certificate to be used when applying for dentures.

DENTURES.

No	Rank.	Name	Company.	Corps	Age.

Vide *R. A F I. (I) No. 107 of 1920.*

(*a*) Certified that such loss of teeth has been incurred as to render the soldier concerned unfit for field service if an artificial denture be not supplied.

Dental Surgeon.

(*b*) Certified that the dental treatment recommended represents the minimum necessary to fit the soldier for field service

Officer in medical charge of case.

(*c*) Statement showing the number of teeth lost and requiring replacement

—			Teeth required.
7654321	1234567	Upper	
7654321	1234567	Lower	

Probable cost ......

Station ____________

Date ____________

Dental Surgeon.

RECOMMENDED.

Station ____________

Date ____________

SANCTIONED.

Station ____________

Date ____________

APPENDIX 106 (See R A F I. (I) 108)

Scale of map	Nature and purpose	No. 1 Indian Wing	No 2 Indian Wing	Aircraft Depôt	Royal Air Force School, (India)	Squadrons								Total	Remarks
						No 1	No 3	No 5	No 20	No 27	No 28	No 31	No 60		
32 miles to 1"	General map of India .	2	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	1	12 sets	Annual
16 miles to 1"	General Cross Country Flying on Aerial Routes	14	18	27	9	14	14	70	56	56	42	56	56	432	½ annual, Canvas backed
4 miles to 1"	Flying in neighbourhood of aerodrome, general reconnaissance and photography	62			.	.		154	70	84		...	84	451	½ annual, Canvas backed
Do. .	Reports on Landing Grounds, Training, Tactics	20	40	...	.	..			...	.	...	..	.	60	Annual.
1 mile to 1".	Local Flying Training in immediate vicinity of Station	.	4	3	5	...	..	..	...	..	10	..		22	½ annual, Canvas backed.
Do .	Reports on Landing Grounds and selection of sites	60	60	8	8		..		.	.	..		.	136	Annual.
Various .	For use of Headquarters, Royal Air Force in India	..	.	..	..		.				.	..		200	Annual

N B—The numbers shown represent the total numbers of maps of the scale indicated which may be drawn by units during the period stated in the Remarks column.

APPENDIX 107 (See R. A. F. I. (I) 109)

AIR MINISTRY WEEKLY ORDER, DATED 18TH SEPTEMBER 1919

No. 1054 of 1919.

Training and Remustering of Semi-skilled Airmen.

1 Recruits who on trade test fail to attain the required standard for entry in Groups I, II, III but who obtain 25 per cent on trade test are to be informed that if they accept entry in Group V (*vide* Weekly Order No 908 of 1919) they will be given every opportunity to improve their position whilst in the service

2 Such men are to have an entry made in their certificate of service F S Form 280 in the space for "Classes of Instruction, etc" to the following effect—"to be trained as fitter" or whatever trade the man has qualified on trade test

3 (i) On being posted to a unit the commanding officer is responsible that any airman whose certificate of service is so marked is placed under a skilled airman of the appropriate trade for instruction

(ii) If, for any reason it is impossible to place an airman so that he can receive proper instruction, the commanding officer will report the fact to the area or group commander, who will take the necessary step to have the man posted to a unit where he can receive *instruction*

4 Commanding officers are to forward on the first day of each month to the area or group commander a return showing number, name rank trade to be trained as, date of enlistment, and date of arrival at unit, of all airmen who have the notification "to be trained as " in their certificate of service Unit commanders will also show those who have successfully qualified for remustering in the past month, and those who are recommended for examination and are willing to sit

5 Pending other arrangements being made for men's technical training, area and independent group commanders will appoint a board composed of one squadron leader and two other officers with good technical knowledge to examine men who are willing to sit for examination and who are recommended by their unit commander for remustering to a higher trade group

Note —A standard of trade test will be published shortly for the guidance of examining officers

6 (i) The result of all examinations will be shown in Part II Orders, and will also be entered in the certificate of the loose leaf ledger at the Records Office.

trades
incies
rmen

7 Air Officers Commanding and officers in command of independent groups are to cause periodical inspection of "the certificate of service" to ensure that all airmen who have the entry "to be trained as " in the certificate of service are receiving proper instruction and given every encouragement to qualify for remustering

8 In the event of an airman failing to pass the examination, he is to be given a further opportunity of qualifying within six months Should he fail to pass within this period the entry "to be trained as " is to be ruled through and initialed by the commanding officer

9 An airman will not be considered eligible for examination and the notification "to be trained as " is to be ruled through if he does not sit for examination within 12 months of commencing training, unless he has been absent through sickness when the case is to be referred to the area or group commander for decision

10 Airmen who are marked "to be trained as " are to be retained at the unit to which they are first posted for a period of 12 months if not qualified for remustering within this period, except in the cases of those transferred under paragraph 3 (ii) of this Order and those detailed to attend a course at any technical training centre which may be formed in due course

11 Those airmen who entered the Royal Air Force prior to the date of this Order as aircraft hands but who from their trade test result would have had their certificates endorsed as laid down in paragraph 2 above if this Order had been in force are to have the entry made forthwith The Officer in Charge Records is to inform the commanding officers concerned of any airmen entitled to this entry Commanding officers will then deal with them as laid down in the above paragraph

APPENDIX 108 (See R A F I (I) 109)

No 262

AIR MINISTRY WEEKLY ORDER, DATED 18TH MARCH 1920

Remustering of learners of a Technical trade.

1 The following is published in order to remove doubt which has arisen regarding the remustering of certain learners of technical trades.

Learners of a Technical trade

2 Learners who were enlisted prior to 18th September 1919 as such, are to be remustered to group V, and classified as aircraft hand, followed by the trade they are learning, *e g*, "Aircraft hand, photographic learner"

3 When the learners are fully qualified and able to pass the entry trade test for their trade, they are to be remustered to that trade and placed in the appropriate group. This remustering will be carried out under paragraph 1 of Weekly Order 918 of 1919, sub paragraph (*a*) not being regarded as applicable in the case of learners

4 Pending the issue of the revised entry trade tests, application should be made to the Officer in Charge, Records Detachment, Halton Camp, for the appropriate test when the action, as in paragraph 3 above, becomes necessary

5 Learners enlisted after 18th September 1919, will be dealt with under Weekly Order 1054 of 1919

APPENDIX 109 (See R A F I (I) 110)

AIR MINISTRY WEEKLY ORDER NO. 430, DATED 6TH MAY 1920.

Trade Classifications—Revision

1. Any airmen who on 31st July 1919, were classified as magneto repairers will be remustered to one of the undermentioned trade classifications according to their qualifications —

(a) Electrician (compass setter and repairer) Group I

(b) Instrument maker and camera repairer . Group I

(c) Electrician . . . Group II

(d) Any other suitable technical trade

Airmen remustered as at (b) with effect from 1st August last will also be dealt with under paragraph 3 below

2. Service as magneto repairer will count as service for progressive pay in the trade in which the airmen are remustered in accordance with paragraphs 1 and 3

3 As from the date of this Order, the following trade classifications are abolished —

Instrument maker and camera repairer Group I

Camera repairer . . . . Group II

and are replaced by instrument maker, Group I, and instrument repairer, Group II, respectively

4 Camera repairs of a minor nature will in future be done by photographers, and other repairs by instrument makers, the necessary training arrangements are being made accordingly

5 The new trade classifications dealt with in this Order will be entered in the airmen's documents forthwith

6 Airmen who, on 31st July 1919, were classified as instructors (armament gunnery) or (armament bombing) are to be remustered as aircrafthands (gunnery instructor), Group V, with effect from 1st August 1919

7 The trade classification fitter (torpedo) has been added to the trades in Group I

8 The required qualifications, etc , for the trades referred to in paragraph 1 (a), (b and (c), and paragraph 3, are as follows —

Electrician (compass setter and repairer), Group I	Basic knowledge of fitting and turning Capable of carrying out armature winding, magneto repairs, dynamo repairs, turning and machining of electrical parts Must possess a sound working knowledge of lighting and power plants, and a sound knowledge of the principles of electricity and magnetism
Electrician, Group II	Must possess the qualifications equivalent to those required of a switchboard attendant in a power house, and must also be a qualified wireman and telephone linesman
Instrument maker, Group I	Considerable manual dexterity both as a fitter and turner and capable . . . instruments including cameras and be capable of manufacturing and repairing simple metal parts for replacement Must be capable of making elementary drawings of parts
Instrument repairer, Group II	Must be capable of stripping and re assembling all Royal Air Force in struments and of replacing defective parts by spares Must be capable of diagnosing faults in instruments, and of repairing them but is not required to manufacture parts for replacement purposes

APPENDIX 110 (See R. A F I (I) 111).

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No 509 OF 1920.

Procedure to be adopted for the conversion of sterling remittances into Indian currency for entry into pay accounts of individuals whose pay accounts are maintained in rupees.

In continuation of Army Instruction (India) No 440 of 1920, it is notified that the rate for all sterling remittances and allotments has been fixed as follows —

	Rs	A	P	
For the week commencing with the 27th June 1920 .	10	14	0	per pound sterling
For the week commencing with the 4th July 1920 . . .	11	8	0	per pound sterling

APPENDIX 111 (See R. A F. I (I) 110)

APPENDIX A

Good Conduct Badges and Pay

(C 95374)

1. *Number and Date of Award.*

Badges for good conduct not exceeding three in number are to be conferred on airmen entitled to hold them

All airmen granted badges are entitled to the good conduct pay attached to them

Badges are to be granted with effect from the date they become due whether the airman applies for the award or not

2 *Good Conduct Pay*

Airmen (warrant officers, 2nd class non-commissioned officers and men) serving on ordinary engagements on whom good conduct badges have been conferred under these Regulations are entitled to the following allowance in addition to their full pay so long as they retain such badges :—

For each good conduct badge, 3*d.* per diem

(It should be noted that these regulations do not apply to warrant officers, Class I)

3 *Qualifying Service*

The following periods of service will be required to qualify for the award of a badge —

For one badge	3 years
For two badges	8 „
For three badges	13 „

The whole of an airman's service in the Royal Air Force, provided that the individual airman was serving on an ordinary engagement on the 1st August, 1919, or has since entered into such engagement, may be counted as qualifying service

Airmen duly transferred from the Royal Navy, Royal Marines or Army under the Air Force (Constitution) Act, 1917, on the 1st April 1918, or at any later date, may similarly count as qualifying service in the Royal Air Force any service in the Royal Navy or Royal Marines which counts for badge purposes under Naval Regulations, or any qualifying service for pension on an Army engagement after attaining the age of 18 years, provided that such service has been continuous.

The foregoing is subject to the following exceptions —

(a) Service before attaining the age of 18 years

(b) Three months for each entry made in the Service Conduct Sheet

(c) Service for which "Indifferent" is the highest character admissible under paragraph 415

(d) Service forfeited under paragraph 273 for desertion or fraudulent enlistment, unless and until such service is restored

(e) Service prior to absence from the forces for five years or more, except as provided in the case of men discharged on medical grounds

(f) Time for which pay is not allowed, for example, time forfeited through imprisonment, detention or civil custody followed by conviction, on account of time in hospital, etc, when pay is inadmissible, or during which a man has been out of the service for any cause

See also paragraphs 5 and 12 below.

4 *Two years' "Very Good Conduct"*

(i) During the two years of actual service in receipt of pay immediately preceding the award of a badge a man must not have incurred an entry on his Service Conduct Sheet, excluding awards of confinement to barracks not exceeding 10 days and stoppage of smoking on board ship, and he must have conducted himself with sobriety, activity, and attention During this period his conduct in the opinion of his officer commanding must also have been uninterruptedly very good

(ii) A second or third badge is not to be awarded unless the man has qualified himself, as above, during the two years of actual service in receipt of pay immediately preceding its award, and has been in continuous possession of the preceding badge during this period Two or more badges, however, may be awarded together or at less intervals than two years on account of service restored subsequently to forfeiture for desertion or fraudulent enlistment

(iii) *Method of Reckoning* —The two years with continuous very good conduct required by paragraph 4 (i) is to be reckoned without reference to "V G." or other assessed character on the Certificate of Service except "Indifferent" For example, the latter part of a year for which "V G," "Good" or "Fair" is awarded may be counted, but although a man may have been given "V G" character for two years it is within the discretion of the officer commanding his unit to disallow any part of this time

served under his command, a higher standard of conduct being required for good conduct badges than for the "V G" character

(iv) In the case of a man who joins from another unit, "Very Good" time for badge purposes is to be reckoned from the date entered on his Conduct Sheet

Note—In reckoning service towards badges, care should be taken that the same period of time forfeited is not deducted more than once, for example, under "Detention" and "Indifferent" character

5. *Navy or Army Service*

(i) Airmen who, within five years of discharge from the Navy or Army, enlist in the Royal Air Force and acknowledge their former service, will be allowed to reckon towards the acquisition of Air Force Badges any "Very Good" service after attaining the age of 18 years which counted towards pension in either of the above forces but *in no case exceeding four years,* provided that such service was continuous and immediately preceded their discharge

(ii) Airmen discharged on medical grounds from the Navy or Army who are allowed to enter the Royal Air Force may only be allowed to reckon their former service on the authority of the Air Council

6 *Forfeiture and Deprivation*

(i) *Desertion and Fraudulent Enlistment*—An airman found guilty of desertion or fraudulent enlistment forfeits all badges and past service for the purposes of the award or restoration of badges

(ii) *Convictions by the Civil Power*—Should the offence be one that has brought disgrace or discredit on the uniform, the service, or the position which the offender holds, he may be deprived of one or more good conduct badges, if recommended by the officer commanding his unit and approved by an officer not below the rank of group captain

(iii) *Consequent Penalties*—A sentence of imprisonment, field punishment, or detention, or reduction for misconduct, whether awarded summarily or by court martial, shall carry with it in all cases deprivation of all good conduct badges

(iv) A conviction by court-martial, or an order dispensing with the trial, which entails forfeiture of former service towards engagement shall also entail forfeiture of badges

(v) Deprivation of one or more good conduct badges may be ordered by a General Court Martial or District Court Martial

(*vi*) The authority of an officer not below the rank of group captain is required for the deprivation of a good conduct badge, or badges except as provided in sub paragraph (*v*)

(*vii*) In exceptional cases, however delegated authority may be given abroad for deprivation of badges to an officer below the rank of group captain when such an officer is in command of a detached force or unit operating independently This authority will only be given by the Air Council or an Air Officer Commanding abroad (Including the Air Officer Commanding in India)

7 *Restoration*

(*i*) One badge lost under these regulations may be regained by six months of continuous very good conduct, and additional badges by further periods of six months reckoned in each case from the date of the preceding restoration

(*ii*) If, however, a man has forfeited or has been sentenced to deprivation a second time within three years, the qualification is twelve months for the first restoration and six months for each subsequent restoration

(*iii*) The period of very good conduct qualifying for the restoration of a badge is to be reckoned in the same way as the two years of very good conduct that must precede an award (*See* paragraph 4)

(*iv*) The following time is not to be reckoned towards the award of restoration of badges —

(*a*) Service for which pay is not allowed
(*b*) Three months for each entry made in the Service Conduct Sheet
(*c*) Service for which "Indifferent" is the highest character admissible under paragraph 415.

(*v*) Restorations are to be made with effect from the date they become due, whether the man prefers his claim or not

8 *Reserves when called out by Royal Proclamation or undergoing Training*

(*i*) May wear the same number of badges and receive the same good conduct pay as when transferred to the Reserve, without reference to the time that may have elapsed since they last served

(*ii*) Should any such reservist when called out by Royal Proclamation not have been in possession of three good conduct badges when transferred to the Reserve, his previous service towards a further badge will be allowed to reckon in accordance with the foregoing paragraphs

(iii) Periods of training while in the Reserve will not count as service for the purposes of the award or restoration of good conduct badges

9 *Good Conduct Badge Awards*

Awards and restorations of good conduct badges are to be made only by an officer not below the rank of group captain and are to be accepted as final, being subject only to revision under the authority of the Air Ministry [*See* Note (1)]

10 *Newly enlisted men, information to be given*

Newly enlisted men are to be informed of the conditions governing the award restoration, and forfeiture of good conduct badges

11 *Airmen rejoining within five years*

Airmen who rejoin the Air Force within five years of their discharge are to resume the good conduct badges, and the position in regard to further badges, which they held when they quitted the service

12 *Re entry after discharge on medical grounds*

Airmen who are allowed to re-enlist in the Royal Air Force after having been previously discharged on medical grounds may only be allowed to resume their former badges and to count former service for badge purposes on the authority of the Air Council

13 *Deserters and others*

(i)—(a) recovered deserters, unless the forfeited service is restored,

(b) airmen who rejoin after being out of the service for five years or any longer period,

(c) airmen allowed to re-enlist having been previously discharged for misconduct,

are to be considered in respect of the award of badges as though they had never previously served

(ii) In the case of a recovered deserter, where forfeited service is restored, any badges forfeited in consequence of desertion and any further badges for which the man may be *eligible according* to his total service may be granted from the date of the order for the restoration of the former service as though the same had never been forfeited

(iii) In the case of an airman found guilty of fraudulen enlistment, where any portion of forfeited service is restored, badges to which such restoration may entitle him, and any furt

badges for which the airman may be eligible according to his total qualifying service may be granted from the date of the order for the restoration of the former service, or part thereof, as though the same had never been forfeited

14. *Procedure for Award and Restoration of Badges*

(*i*) Upon an airman becoming eligible for the award of restoration of a badge or badges, Form 457 will be prepared by the officer commanding the unit in which the airman is serving, and will then be transmitted through the usual channels, accompanied by the airman s service documents, to the group captain or air officer under whom the unit is serving

(*ii*) When Form 457 is received back by the officer com [illegible] promulgate in his Part II Orders [illegible] with the designation of the [illegible] or restoration *will be recorded* on the lower portion of page 4 of the airman s certificate of service, and the Form 457 will be immediately despatched to the Officer in-charge, Records, R A F, for custody

15 These regulations do not confer any right to an addition to pension in respect of good conduct badges and pay

Note—(1) Awards in respect of service up to and including 31st December 1920 will be dealt with in accordance with the special procedure laid down in Air Ministry Weekly Orders, subsequent awards will be dealt with in accordance with paragraph (9)

ANNEXURE I TO APPENDIX A

GOOD CONDUCT BADGES—PROCEDURE FOR AWARDS.

1 The following procedure will be followed for the first awards of Good Conduct Badges under Appendix VIII to King's Regulations

2 Officers Commanding units will prepare Form 457 in duplicate Each badge to which an airman is entitled will be entered separately and the date of entitlement will be shown in column 5 The entitlement and date thereof will be ascertained from the following documents —

(a) In the case of Ex-Naval (including R. N. A S. and R M) Ratings —

Naval service certificate
R. A. F. certificate of service.
R. A F conduct sheets

(b) In the case of Ex Soldiers (including R F. C)—

Original or duplicate attestation
Army Form B 103 or Form 103
Army and R A F. conduct sheets
R A F certificate of service.

3 Form 457 (in duplicate) when completed will be submitted to the Headquarters, R A F, India, accompanied by the airman's documents referred to in paragraph 2 above The Air Officer Commanding will, provided that the claims are in order, approve the award, enter the date of approval in column 6, return one copy of the form to the unit, and forward one copy to the Officer-in-charge, Records, Blandford, with the documents

4 Upon receipt of the form from Headquarters, R A F, India, the officer commanding the unit will award the badges and issue the pay (3*d* a badge per day) *with effect from the date of the approval of the Air Officer Commanding* and will promulgate the award in his Part II Orders, indicating the date from which pay is being issued, *e g* :—

Good Conduct Badges

2468-Sgt (Fitter A E) Smith, A, awarded 1st and 2 G C Badge with effect 1st August 1919. Pay issued from November 1920

(See also appendix to this Order)

5 The Officer in charge, Records, will verify all provisional awards as recorded on Form 457 received by him from the Headquarters R F A, India, and will pass these to the Fixed Centre Disbursing Officer for concurrence and insertion in the forms of the amount of the arrears of badge pay due The forms will then be returned to the Officer-in charge, Records, who will promulgate in his Part II Orders the awards, showing the date of effect, when he has confirmed them, and the amount of the arrears due On receipt of these Part II Orders, officers commanding may then issue the arrears of badge pay to which airmen may be entitled, and will record the awards in the airmen's certificates of services as laid down in paragraph 8 below.

Officers commanding, when issuing these arrears of pay to airmen, should have regard to any debit balance on their accounts.

n the date as originally unit and that shown in Records, the date shown accepted as the effective date

6 *Cases where units have insufficient documents to assess date of entitlement* —If there is not sufficient documentary evidence in the unit to allow the date of entitlement to be arrived at, the officer commanding the unit will prepare Form 457, columns 1 to 3, and will forward it, accompanied by any of the documents referred to in par graph 2 above to the Officer in charge, Records, Blandford That officer will enter in column 5 the earliest date on which the badge can be awarded, and will promulgate a Part II Order as follows —

G C Badge Service —

2367 Sgt (Carpenter), Brown, T, completed qualifying service for 1st and 2nd Badge on 1st August 1919 and 5th February 1920 respectively

The Officer-in charge, Records, will return the form and documents to the officer commanding the unit, who will then take action as laid down in paragraphs 3 and 4 of this Order, with the exception that, having received the approval of the Air Officer Commanding for the awards, he will issue pay as from the effective date of the badge or badges, and will promulgate the awards in his Part II Orders in the following manner —

G C Badges

2367 Sgt (Carpenter), Brown, T, awarded 1st G C Badge with effect 1st August 1919

Awarded 2nd G C Badge with effect 5th February 1920

Authority A O C, R A F, India Records D R O 832, dated 3rd April 1920

7 In no case can the effective date of a badge be prior to 1st August 1919

8 *Certificate of Service* —All badges awarded will be noted on the certificate of service The notations will be made on page 2 (Medical Boards column) of the certificate of service in the following manner, *e g* —

Part II Order dated 23rd April 1920 . 1st G C B. awarded 1st August 1919

9 Whenever documents are being transmitted in accordance with the instructions contained in this Order the envelope is to be clearly marked in the bottom left hand corner —

"GOOD CONDUCT BADGES"

APPENDIX to ANNEXURE I

Cash Issues

1 The intention of paragraphs 4 and 5 of the above Order is that cash issues in respect of good conduct pay should begin *currently* as from 12th November 1920, pending confirmation of the rate and of the date from which *arrear* issues (if any) are due On confirmation from the Record Office the arrears can then be issued

2 As regards current cash issue of good conduct pay from 12th November 1920 no difficulty arises in the case of men who are on the new rates of pay In the case of men continuing to draw a previous rate of pay as a vested right [*see* Section II of R A F Instruction (India)] the officer commanding will take into account —

(*a*) on the one hand the vested right rate, including "war pay" (issuable under Army Regulations for certain men from the R 1 C until further notice), and

(*b*) on the other hand the new normal rate of pay of the man, *plus* good conduct pay and non substantive pay, if any

Of these two totals (*a*) and (*b*), the greater may be given for such men as have a vested right to the old rate, if higher. This rule is subject to the provisions of paragraph 7 of this Instruction

3. As regards arrears from 1st August 1919, airmen who have been continuing to draw a higher rate of pay (*i.e*, old rate of pay *plus* war bonus) than that of their rank and group under the new scheme will only draw, as arrears, the amount by which their old rate *plus* war bonus falls short of their new rate *plus* good conduct pay. This is subject to the provisions of paragraph 7 of this Instruction. If any airman has drawn non-substantive pay in addition to his old rate, that non-substantive pay will be taken into account in both sides of this comparison.

ANNEXURE II TO APPENDIX A

Good Conduct Badges

With a view to removing hardship in cases where airmen have been awarded relatively minor punishments during the war, the following purely temporary modifications in the sub paragraphs of Appendix A shown below are approved These temporary modifications had effect only as between the dates 4th August 1914 and 1st August 1920

Sub paragraph 3 (b) and 7 (iv b) —Entries in respect of awards by the commanding officer under Section 46 of the Air Force Act of Field Punishment No 2 of seven days or less, or of forfeiture of pay for seven days or less will not entail a loss of three months for each entry necessitated in the service conduct sheet as a result of these punishments.

Sub paragraph 6 (iii) —The summary award of Field Punishment No 2 for seven days or less shall carry with it no deprivation of badges

Sub paragraph 4 (i)—The award by a commanding officer under Section 46 of the Air Force Act of Field Punishment No 2 of seven days or less or of forfeiture of pay for seven days or less shall not be regarded as service entries for the purpose of the two years very good conduct required by this paragraph

Commanding officers empowered to make these awards should in future carefully consider the effect of the summary award of Field Punishment No 2 or of forfeiture of pay, having regard to the regulations governing the award forfeiture and restoration of Good Conduct Badges

APPENDIX 112 (See R. A. F. I. (I) 116).

Number	Name and initials	Nature of engagement	Substantive or temporary rank	Date of promotion to substantive or temporary rank	Acting paid rank	Trade classification	New rate of pay (including progressive pay for length of service in rank.)	Men on regular engagement Present rate of pay *plus* bonus	*Men serving* for occupation period Present rate of pay *plus* bonus	Rate of issue
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11

The rate entered in column 8 will be issued in all cases if more beneficial than the present rate of pay *plus* bonus. In the case of men on ordinary engagements (see paragraphs 3 and 6. The rate entered in column 9 will be issuable if more beneficial than column 8 until 30th April 19[illegible]) The rate entered in column 10 will be issued until discharge to all men serving for the occupation period and not on ordinary engagements, or who do not re engage if more beneficial than column 8

APPENDIX 113 (See R A F I (I) 118)

[ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No 747 OF 1920]

Unserviceable Lewis gun components

With reference to Army Instruction (India) No 116 of 1920, it has been decided that the following additional unserviceable Lewis gun components may be retained by units, as required, for instructional purposes These components should not, in any circumstances, be inserted in the gun :—

Components

Barrel mouthpiece
Trigger guard and pistol grip complete
Feed arm complete with feed arm pawl spring.
Piston rod
Ejector
4 magazines

APPENDIX 114 (See R A F I (I) 120)

[ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No. 702 OF 1920]

Procedure to be adopted for the conversion of sterling remittances into Indian currency for entry into pay accounts of individuals whose pay accounts are maintained in rupees.

In continuation of Army Instruction (India) No 509 of 1920, it is notified that the rate for all sterling remittances and allotments has been fixed as follows —

	Rs	A	P	
For the week commencing with the 11th July 1920 . . .	10	14	0	per pound sterling
For the week commencing with the 18th July 1920 .	11	0	0	ditto
For the week commencing with the 25th July 1920 .	10	10	0	ditto
For the week commencing with the 1st August 1920 . .	10	10	0	ditto
For the week commencing with the 8th August 1920	10	10	0	ditto
For the week commencing with the 15th August 1920 . .	10	10	0	ditto
For the week commencing with the 22nd August 1920 .	10	12	0	ditto
For the week commencing with the 29th August 1920 . .	10	12	0	ditto

APPENDIX 115 (See R. A. F. I. (I) 121).

[Army Instruction (India) No. 276 of 1920.]

Official rate of exchange for adjustment of transactions between India and the Imperial Government during the last quarter of 1919-20.

It has been decided by the Right Hon'ble the Secretary of State for India that the official rate of exchange for the adjustment of all transactions between India and the Imperial Government, except those relating to Indian War Accounts, shall be two shillings and four pence to the rupee for January 1920, and two shillings and nine pence to the rupee for February and March 1920

2. For transactions relating to Indian War Accounts a flat rate of two shillings and seven and a half pence to the rupee shall be adopted for the full quarter—*January to March 1920.*

APPENDIX 116 (See R. A. F. I. (I) 121).

[Army Instruction (India) No. 315 of 1920]

Official rate of exchange for adjustment of transactions between India and the Imperial Government for the month of April 1920.

In continuation of Army Instruction (India) No. 276 of 1920, it has been decided by the Right Hon'ble the Secretary of State for India that the official rate of exchange for the adjustment of all transactions between India and the Imperial Government shall be two shillings and eight pence to the rupee for the month of April 1920.

APPENDIX 117 (See R. A. F. I. (I.) 121).

[ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No 374 OF 1920.]

Official rate of exchange for adjustment of transactions between India and the Imperial Government for the month of May 1920.

In continuation of Army Instruction (India) No. 315 of 1920, it has been decided by the Right Hon ble the Secretary of State for India that the official rate of exchange for the adjustment of all rupee transactions between India and the Imperial Government brought to account during the month of May 1920, shall be two shillings and four pence to the rupee.

APPENDIX 118 (See R A F I (I) 121)

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No 410 OF 1920

Official rate of exchange for adjustment of rupee transactions between India and the Imperial Government, and for recoveries from Colonial Administrations for transactions brought to account during the month of June 1920

In continuation of Army Instruction (India) No 374 of 1920, it has been decided by the Right Hon'ble the Secretary of State for India that the official rate of exchange for the adjustment of all rupee transactions between India and the Imperial Government, and for recoveries from Colonial Administrations for transactions brought to account during the month of June 1920, shall be two shillings, two pence and one farthing to the rupee

APPENDIX 119 (See R A F I (I) 121).

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) NO 519 OF 1920.

Official rate tions be for reco actions 1920.

In continuation of Army Instruction (India) No 410 of 1920, it has been decided by the Right Hon'ble the Secretary of State for India that the official rate of exchange for the adjustment of all rupee transactions between India and the Imperial Government, and for recoveries from Colonial Administrations for transactions brought to account during the month of July 1920, shall be two shillings to the rupee

APPENDIX 120 (See R. A. F. I. (I) 121).

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) NO 698 OF 1920.

Official rate of exchange for adjustment of rupee transactions between India and the Imperial Government, and for recoveries from Colonial Administrations for transactions brought to account during the months of August and September 1920

In continuation of Army Instruction (India) No 519 of 1920, it has been decided by the Right Hon'ble the Secretary of State for India that the official rate of exchange for the adjustment of all rupee transactions between India and the Imperial Government, and for recoveries from Colonial Administrations for transactions brought to account during the months of August and September 1920, shall be one shilling and eleven pence to the rupee

APPENDIX 121 (See R. A. F. I (I) 121)

ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No. 809 OF 1920.

Official rate of exchange for adjustment of rupee transactions between India and the Imperial Government, and for recoveries from Colonial Administrations for transactions brought to account during the month of October 1920.

In continuation of Army Instruction (India) No. 698 of 1920, it has been decided by the Right Hon'ble the Secretary of State for India that the official rate of exchange for the adjustment of all rupee transactions between India and the Imperial Government, and for recoveries from Colonial Administration for transactions brought to account during the month of October 1920, shall be one shilling, ten pence and one farthing to the rupee

APPENDIX 122 (See R A F I (I) 125)

[ARMY INSTRUCTION (INDIA) No 835 OF 1920]

Detention allowance. Officers detained at ports of embarkation and disembarkation in India.

With reference to paragraph 254, Army Regulations, India, Volume I, under which detention allowance is admissible to officers when on duty only, the Government of India have decided, with the approval of the Right Hon'ble the Secretary of State for India, that the allowance shall also be admissible to officers who are unavoidably detained at a port in India when returning to field service overseas from leave on medical certificate as well as to officers returning to India from medical leave due to field service or arriving in this country on first appointment and who are detained at a port awaiting posting orders

APPENDIX 123 (See R. A. F I. (I) 126).

INDENT NO. ... .., DATED THE .... 19 .

Telegraphic Code Word—

HEAD OF ACCOUNT—

REVENUE CHARGEABLE TO—

DATE WHEN STORES REQUIRED TO REACH INDIA—

PORT TO WHICH STORES ARE TO BE SHIPPED—

ULTIMATE DESTINATION ON ARRIVAL IN INDIA—

Item No	Description of Stores	Number or quantity	Estimated cost			Remarks by Indenting Officer
			Rate	Unit	Cost	
			£ s d		£ s d	

N B —This page is intended for India Office only

Name of Contractor	Date of contract.	ACTUAL COST												
		£	s	d										

APPENDIX 124 (See R. A. F. I. (I) 127)

[Army Instruction (India) No. 813 of 1920]

Procedure to be adopted for the conversion of sterling remittances into Indian currency for entry into pay accounts of individuals whose pay accounts are maintained in rupees.

In continuation of Army Instruction (India) No. 702 of 1920, it is notified that the rate for all sterling remittances and allotments has been fixed as follows —

	Rs	A	P.	
For the week commencing with the 5th September 1920 . . .	11	0	0	per pound sterling
For the week commencing with the 12th September 1920 . .	10	15	0	ditto
For the week commencing with the 19th September 1920 . .	10	11	0	ditto
For the week commencing with the 26th September 1920 . . .	10	13	0	ditto
For the week commencing with the 3rd October 1920 . .	11	3	0	ditto
For the week commencing with the 10th October 1920 . .	12	1	0	ditto

APPENDIX 125 (See R A F I (I) 129)

AIR MINISTRY WEEKLY ORDER

AIR MINISTRY,
28th October 1920

The following Order are hereby promulgated for information and guidance and necessary action

By Command of the Air Council

W. F NICHOLSON

Personnel, Pay, Services, etc

920 —Officers—Increases of Pay for Length of Service

(274949/20)

1 The following decisions are promulgated with regard to the service which may be counted towards increases of pay due under the new scales of pay for officers of the Royal Air Force in respect of length of service in a rank

2 It should be clearly understood that these decisions, so far as they allow service other than service in the Royal Air Force to count towards increases of Royal Air Force pay, are applicable only to officers serving in the Royal Air Force at the date of this Order and to officers demobilized or otherwise dispersed from the Royal Air Force who may at a later date be brought back for a further period of service on the active list In future the rule will be that only service in the Royal Air Force will count towards increase of Royal Air Force pay

3 Full pay service in the substantive rank or equivalent substantive rank will be allowed to count, whether rendered in the Royal Air Force, or in the Royal Navy (or Royal Marines) or the Army, and whether on temporary or permanent commission, and (except as provided in paragraphs 4 and 5 below) irrespective of the branch or arm of the service in question For example any full pay service in the substantive rank of major in the Army will be counted towards increase of pay as squadron leader, and no distinction will be made for this purpose between say, the executive and the accountant branches of the Royal Navy

4 Service other than commissioned service as chaplain in the Royal Navy, the Army or the Royal Air Force will not count towards increase of pay as chaplain in the Royal Air Force

5 Service other than commissioned service as medical office the Royal Navy, the Army, or the Royal Air Force will not towards increase of pay as medical officer in the Royal Air F

6 Service in temporary, acting or honorary ranks, including service on *pro formâ* commissions, will not be reckoned towards increase of Royal Air Force pay, except as provided in paragraph 7 below

7 As an exception to the general rule stated in the preceding paragraph, service in an honorary rank in the Royal Air Force will be counted towards increase of pay

rank when attained, in the case of

rank on transfer to the Royal Air

ed that the corresponding substantive rank in his parent service was held by him up to that date, and that honorary rank was held by him continuously from 1st April 1918, to the date of his promotion to the corresponding substantive rank in the Royal Air Force

8 In the event of an officer being granted leave without pay the period of such leave will not reckon as service towards increase of pay or other emolument

9 The period of any absence without leave is forfeited for all purposes connected with pay

10 An officer lent or seconded for extra Royal Air Force service will count the period of such service towards increase of pay on return to full pay service in the Royal Air Force, provided the service for which he is lent or seconded is military or quasi military employment If it is civil employment the period will not count towards increase of pay Quasi military employment is such as, in the opinion of the Air Council, is clearly of a nature to afford practical experience likely to be afterwards of advantage in Royal Air Force service

11 Time on the half pay list of the Royal Air Force will be counted in full, in the same manner and to the same extent as full pay service, for purposes of increase of pay, no distinction being made in this respect between half-pay, scale A, and half pay, scale B

University course on ill be suspended, will the periods for which pay is not drawn

13 An officer sentenced by court martial, or by an officer having power to deal summarily with the case, to forfeiture of seniority of rank, will not be allowed to reckon towards increase of pay the period of service between his old and his new date of seniority in the Gradation List Loss of seniority may thus be accompanied by an immediate reduction of pay.

INDEX.

JANUARY TO DECEMBER 1920.

* of 1918 † of 1919

* of 1918. † of 1919

* of 1918 † of 1919

* of 1918. † of 1919

* of 1918 † of 1919

* of 1918. † of 1919

* of 1918 † of 1919

* of 1918 † of 1919

	A.I. (I)	R.A.F.I. (I)
Spectacles:		
[illegible]	...	54
[illegible]	545	81
Stores:		
[illegible]	324†	49
[illegible] of ...	...	100
[illegible] ed ..	...	63
Delegation of financial powers to A. O. C., R. A. F. India in respect of local purchases of—	...	86
[illegible]	...	87
[illegible]	...	124
[illegible]	...	50
Procedure to be adopted in respect of the supply of — required by the R. A. F. ...	...	126
Rockets signal and Magnesium Meteor for the use of the R. A. F., India. Provision of — ...	..	30
Shot guns and clay pigeons. Issue of —	...	38
Tentage:		
Hire charges on account of — drawn from arsenals for the accommodation of officers temporarily attached to units	199*	8

* of 1918 † of 1919

SGPI, Delhi—42 RAFI (I)—19 3-21—